



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

Holman's Library for Counsellors and the Fireside.

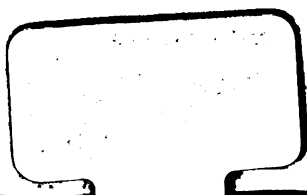
ANNA LEE.

BY THE AUTHOR OF

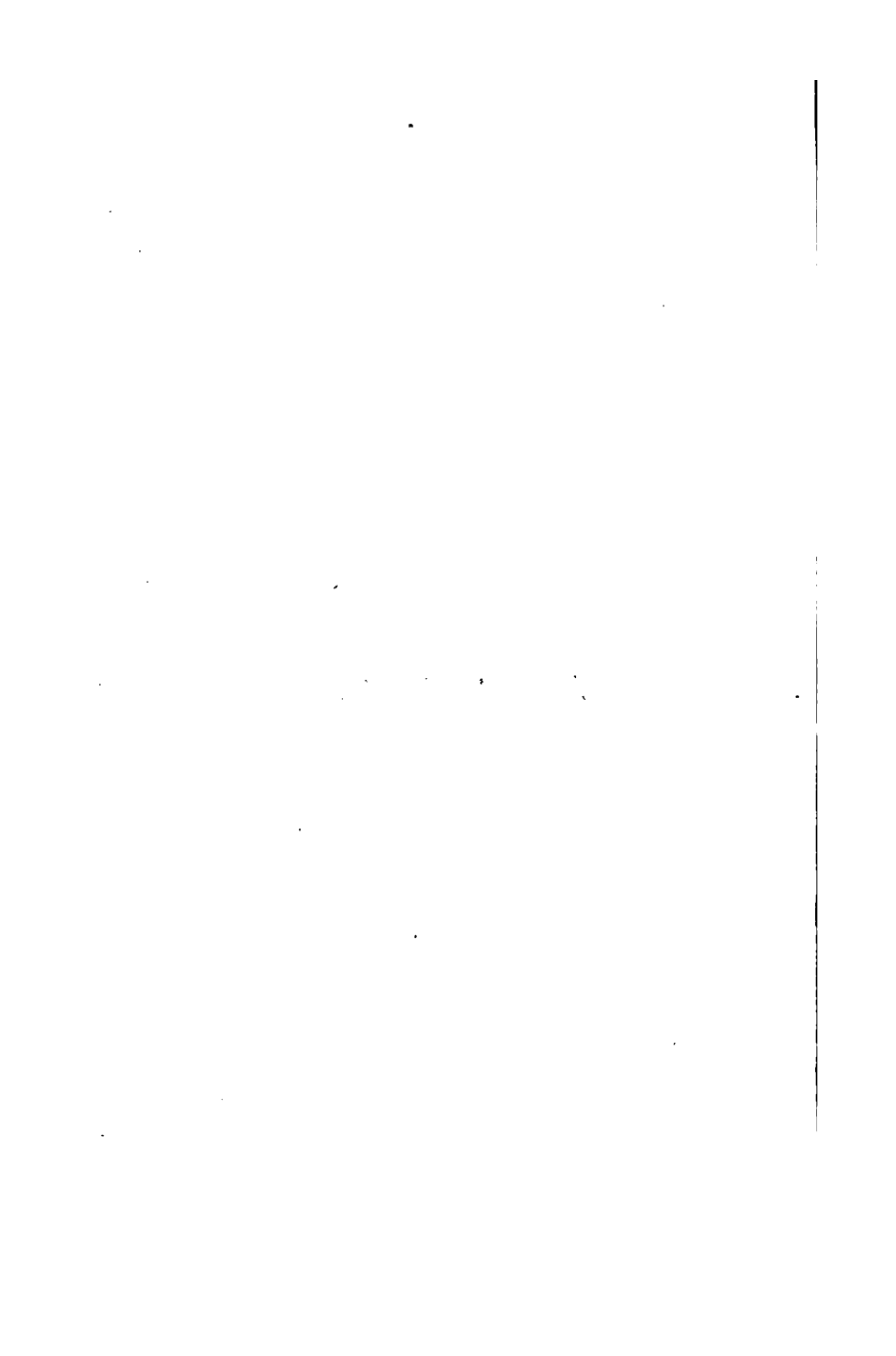
"HOME SCENES," "LESSONS IN LIFE," &c.



J. Holman and Sons, London and Edinburgh.



ANNA LEE.







Mrs. Hartley called up Clarence, and asked him why he did not give Henry his top. "It isn't his, mother; it is mine," said Clarence, "Henry gave it to me," &c.—Page 196.

T. NELSON AND SONS, LONDON AND EDINBURGH.



ANNA LEE.

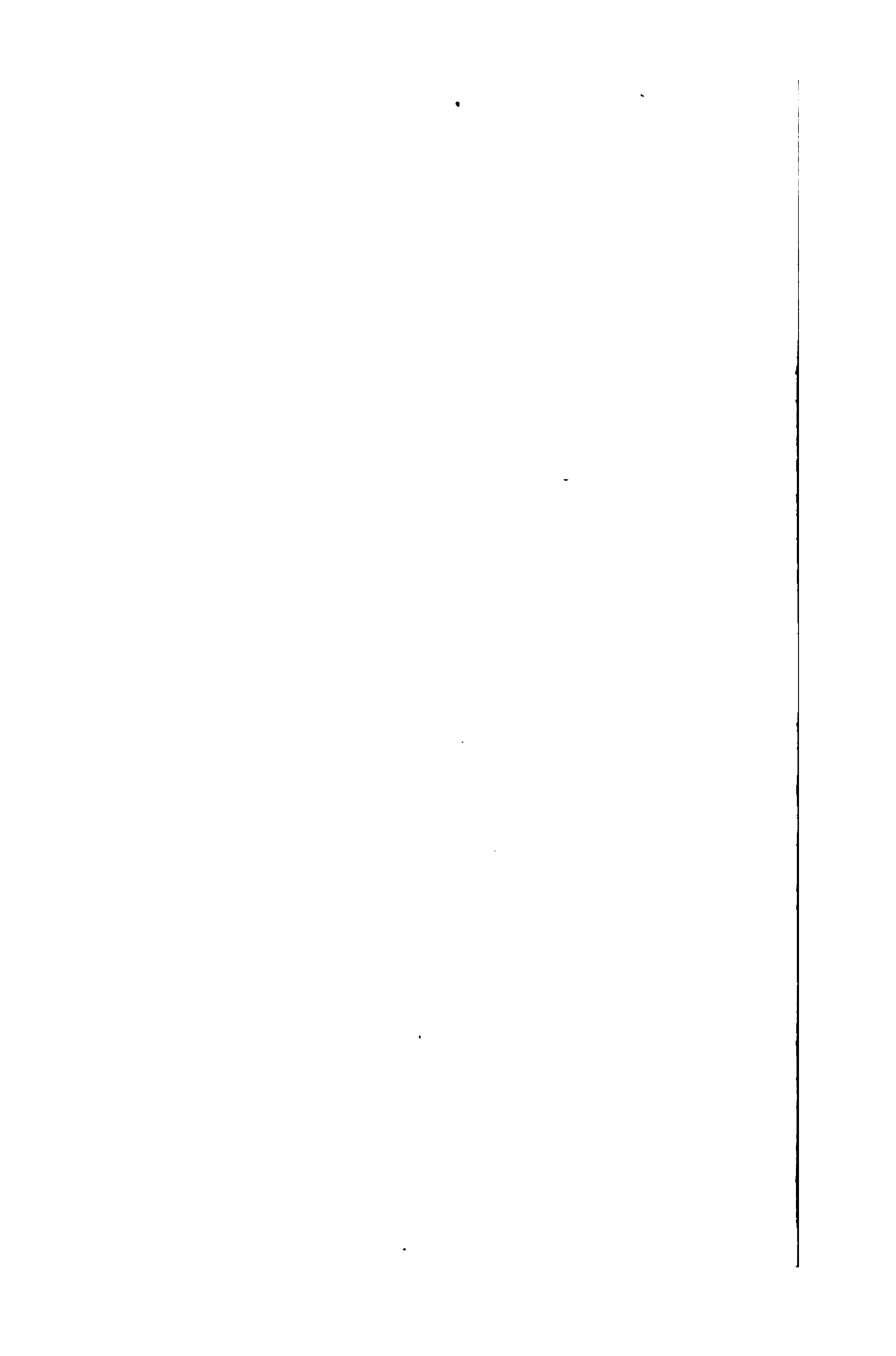
BY THE AUTHOR OF

"HOME SCENES," "LESSONS IN LIFE," &c.



Soon the answer to "Who loves little Marion?" would be "Papa." Who else
"Mamma." Who else? "Jesus in heaven."

T. NELSON AND SONS, LONDON AND EDINBURGH.



ANNA LEE.

THE MAIDEN.—THE WIFE.—THE MOTHER.

A Tale.

Maid, wife, and mother; each succeeding the,
That love reveals from out his hidden stores,
Bringing to light fresh springs, that joyously
Well forth with richest fulness, as each pours
Its wealth of treasures,—found alone complete
Where love out-pours them, at a mother's feet.

A son.

LONDON:
THOMAS NELSON AND SONS, PATERNOSTER ROW;
AND EDINBURGH.

MDCCLXIII.

249. E. 706.

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

39

40

41

42

43

44

45

46

47

48

49

50

51

52

53

54

55

56

57

58

59

60

61

62

63

64

65

66

67

68

69

70

71

72

73

74

75

76

77

78

79

80

81

82

83

84

85

86

87

88

89

90

91

92

93

94

95

96

CONTENTS.

I. THE MAIDEN.

CHAP.	PAGE
I. Duty before Pleasure,	9
II. Gardiner's true Character exhibited,	21
III. The Beauty and Power of Goodness,	22
IV. True Maiden Delicacy and its Opposite contrasted,	23
V. The Maiden's First Strong Trial,	24
VI. Tried and Proved,	35
VII. A Disappointment,	41
VIII. A wise selection of Friends,	44
IX. Catching Husbands,	46
X. A New Lover,	49
XI. An Impression made,	54
XII. Wood and Won,	56
XIII. Conclusion,	62

II. THE WIFE.

I. An effort to begin right—A Wise Decision,	65
II. A Thoughtless Woman of the World—Florence Arncliffe,	72
III. A Slight Misunderstanding,	81
IV. All Right Again,	89
V. House Furnishing,	96
VI. A Prudent Course the Wisest,	101
VII. A Foolish Wife,	105
VIII. A Sad Picture of Domestic Life,	112
IX. False Friends,	119
X. Marriage changes Social Relations,	125
XI. Mrs Riston's House-warming,	128
XII. How it affected her Husband's Credit,	136
XIII. Taking a Lower Place in Society,	144
XIV. True Love tried and proved,	144
XV. A Change,	156
XVI. Conclusion,	161

III. THE MOTHER.

CHAP.	PAGE
I. Introduction,	165
II. Beginning Right,	171
III. Means and Ends,	174
IV. The Secret of Governing Children,	176
V. A Mother's Influence,	179
VI. Correcting a Fault,	193
VII. Strong Contrast,	199
VIII. More Contrasts,	205
IX. Fruit,	213
X. An Agreeable Surprise,	220
XI. Going into Company,	228
XII. A Painful Bereavement,	231
XIII. An important Era in Life,	239
XIV. Happy Consummations,	242
XV. Conclusion,	245

ANNA LEE.

-
- I. THE MAIDEN.
 - II. THE WIFE.
 - III. THE MOTHER.
-

I. THE MAIDEN.

CHAPTER I.—DUTY BEFORE PLEASURE.

"ANNA, dear," said Mrs Lee in a quiet tone to her eldest daughter, a young maiden over whose head the blossoms of only eighteen happy summers had fallen, "it is time you were beginning to dress for the party at Mrs Leslie's."

Anna Lee sat sewing near a window, and was bending closer towards the light, as it was beginning gradually to withdraw before the shadows of an autumn evening. She let the work fall into her lap, and mused for a short time. Then turning her soft blue eyes upon her mother, she said,

"I believe I won't go this evening."

"Why not, Anna? You have made every preparation. What has caused you to change your mind?"

The maiden sat again silent for nearly a minute, evidently debating whether she should go out or not. Company had been invited at the house of an acquaintance, where she had fully intended to spend the evening.

"I don't think I ought to go," she replied, a little evasively.

"Why, dear?"

"I think I shall be happier at home, mother."

"But we should not always consult our own feelings. Think whether your absence will not take from the pleasure of some of Mrs Leslie's guests. Some of your young friends will miss you. I think I would go, Anna; if not for my own sake, for the sake of others."

"And may I not stay at home for the same reason?" said Anna, going quickly to the side of her mother, who sat in a large chair, her face pale and wearing an expression of languor. She drew her arm around her mother's neck as she spoke.

"You may, if such a reason can keep you at home," replied Mrs Lee.

"I think it does require me to stay at home. You are not so well to-day, and I cannot bear to have you worried with giving the children their suppers and putting them to bed. John and Charley are rude to Margaret, and never will let her do anything for them without a disturbance. Your head has ached dreadfully, and has only been easy for the last hour. If you should have to see after the children, the pain will come back, and then you will get no rest all night."

Mrs. Lee did not immediately reply. Her feelings were touched at the affectionate, self-sacrificing spirit of her child. But she could not bear the thought of having her forego the enjoyment of a social evening on her account.

"I think, Anna," she at length said, "that I am a great deal better, and that it will not hurt me in the least to see after the children. So don't think anything more about me, but go and get yourself ready at once."

Anna stood in an attitude and with an expression of irresolution upon her countenance.

"Go, dear," urged the mother; "I wish you to do so."

"I'll go and see after the children first."

And Anna passed with light steps from the room.

"Dear, good girl!" murmured the mother, sinking languidly back in her chair, as her daughter vanished from her sight.

Anna went to the dining-room, where four children were romping and making a loud noise—some singing at the top of their voices, and others pounding on the floor, and dragging about the chairs. Among them was a little girl named Mary, four years old, who was dancing and singing as loud as the rest. As Anna came in, she became quiet, drew up to her side, and took fast hold of her hand.

"John," said Anna, speaking in a mild, yet firm voice, to the eldest boy, who was hammering on the floor, "mother is not well this evening. Your noise will make her head ache."

John looked up at his sister a moment, but did not

heed her words. He continued to make as much noise as before.

"I've a beautiful story to tell you all," the elder sister now said.

This had the effect she desired. John threw down his hammer, Charley let go the chair he was dragging around the room, and all of them gathered quietly around their sister, and looked up eagerly into her face.

Anna told them a touching little story about some children whose mother took sick and died, and left them to be taken care of by strangers, who were not kind to them as their own dear mother had been. Tears were in the eyes of two of the children; but John, though interested, seemed but little affected by the narrative.

"Tell us another story, sister," said Mary.

"Yes, sister, do," urged the other children.

And Anna told them another story.

"Now, another."

"I've told you two good stories. And now I must get you all your suppers."

"You're not going to get my supper," said John, in an ill-natured tone. "I shall eat with father and mother."

"And so shall I," responded Charley.

"Oh, no," mildly returned Anna. "Mother has been sick to-day; so you must all eat your suppers together, and go quietly to bed. Your noise disturbs her."

"To bed, indeed! Ho! ho! I'm not going to bed these two hours yet."

"O yes, John, you are. If mother is sick, and wants you to go to bed early, I am sure you will go."

"I'm going to sit up. If mother is sick, my sitting up won't hurt her. I've got all my lessons to learn."

"You can study them in the morning just as well, and a great deal better. So, John, be a good boy, and eat your supper with the other children."

"No, I won't—so there now, Miss! And you need not say another word about it."

Anna sighed as she turned away from her brother, whose natural disposition was shewing its inherent evil tendencies so early, and began to prepare the children's supper. When it was ready, she lifted the two younger children, Jane and Mary, into their places, and then turning to Charley, she stooped over him, and whispered something in his ear.

The boy instantly took his place at the table, with a smile upon his face. But John was not to be moved. He resolutely persisted in refusing to eat his supper then.

After Anna had helped all the little ones at the table, she went to where John was sitting in a chair, in a sulky mood; and taking a seat beside him, said, in a calm, mild voice,

"John, mother has not been well all day. She has suffered very much with headache, and is only now a little better. I want to go out this evening, but can't begin to get ready until I have given you all your suppers, and seen you to bed. Won't you then, for my sake, eat with the other children now, and then go to bed like a good boy?"

"No, I will not!" This was said very ill-naturedly.

"O yes, John, I am sure you will."

"But I tell you I won't. I'm not going off to bed

just because you wish me to do so. Go, if you will, but don't trouble yourself about me. I'll eat my supper when father comes home."

Anna was grieved, as she often before had been, at John's unkindness and self-will. And she even felt a rising emotion of anger; but this she quickly suppressed. Turning from him, she waited upon her brother and sisters who were at the table, and when they were done, took them up into their chamber, and laid them all snugly in their beds; not, however, before telling them several stories, and hearing them say in turn a little prayer. Kissing each sweet face, she took the lamp, and descended to the dining-room. It was nearly an hour since she left her mother in her own chamber. She found John still fixed in his resolution to sit up, as he was in the habit of doing. After one or two efforts to dissuade him from his purpose, she left him alone, and went into her mother's room. It was still an hour before Mr Lee was expected home.

"Why, Anna, dear, why are you not getting ready to go to Mrs Leslie's?"

"I've just got the children, all but John, off to bed. He wants to sit up and eat with you and father."

"Well, let him. He can go to bed himself when he gets sleepy. So now, make haste and put on your things."

Anna went out, and ascended to her own chamber; but she was little inclined to do as her mother had urged her. The effort she had made to induce John to do as she wished him, and his unkind return, had depressed her spirits, and caused her to feel disinclined to go into company. But this she conquered in a little while, and re-

collecting that she was to be called for at seven, she commenced making the necessary preparations. While engaged in laying out and arranging the clothes she intended wearing, loud and angry words were heard by her from the kitchen, between John and the cook. Descending quickly, in order to check the disturbance before it should reach the ears of her mother, she found that the perverse boy had been endeavouring to interfere with some of the cook's operations. That individual justly opposed him, and this produced a contention between them, the result of which was a blow over John's head with the tongs, well laid on, just at the moment of Anna's entrance. John was seizing the shovel, when his sister caught his arm. Feeling that he had been in the wrong, and checked by Anna's presence, he let the weapon fall, though not without an angrily uttered threat of what he would do to the cook.

Anna now decided that she would not go out. If her mother had been well, she would easily have managed John. But Anna knew, from the excited state of her nerves, that if she were compelled to leave her room to check such a scene, it would bring back upon her the dreadful headache and sick stomach from which she had all day been suffering.

"It will be wrong for me to leave her, and I will not do so," she said to herself, resolutely.

The person who was to call for Anna, and accompany her to the party, was a young man named Herbert Gardiner. The fair young face and sweet temper of Anna Lee had won upon his feelings; and, in consequence, he

had thrown himself into her company whenever he could do so. As for Anna, all unconfessed to herself, her heart had begun to feel an interest in the young man. The fact that he was to call for her was a strong inducement ; but a sense of duty was a much stronger feeling, and she suffered it, as has been seen, to prevail.

Such a state of mind, so far in advance of most young persons, was not a mere natural growth—was not the regular maturity of germs of good, hereditarily derived—it was the result of sound maternal precepts, and a most earnest care that the tender mind of her child, in its development, should be moulded into a right form. Early had Mrs Lee taught her first-born the highest and best lesson a human being can learn—to imitate God in seeking to bless others. She had taught her to deny herself, and to study to do good in all the relations of life. It is true that the mother had a sweet temper to mould ; and a natural ground of good from which quickly sprung into existence the seed she scattered with a liberal hand. Still Anna had her own trials—her own struggles against her natural evils, that would lift their deformed heads often and suddenly, causing her exquisite pain of mind. But such temptations, and the consequent disturbed state, were good for her. They made her humbly conscious, that in herself she was weakness and evil, and that only by resisting evil daily and hourly could she rise into true moral strength and beauty. And it was because she thus, in conscious weakness, strove against all that was not pure, and good, and innocent in herself, that she grew in grace day by day.

After fully deciding in her own mind that it was her duty to remain at home with her mother, who was not in a state to see after any of the children, should they awake and cry, as was often the case, and need attention, she went into her chamber and said,

"I believe, mother, I will remain at home this evening. I shall not feel happy if I go out, and my unhappiness will arise from a consciousness of not having done right. Do not urge me, for I believe to go would be wrong."

"If you feel so, Anna, I will not say one word. Though I cannot but be grieved to think that you are deprived of the pleasure you would have had at Mrs Leslie's."

"Not more than I shall gain at home, mother. Young as I am, I have many times proved the truth of what I have often heard you say—that the highest pleasure we ever have, is that inward peace which we all feel when we have denied ourselves some promised gratification for the sake of doing good to others."

The mother's eyes filled with tears as she turned them upon her daughter. She looked, but did not speak the pleasure she felt.

A domestic came in at the moment, and said that a gentleman had called for Anna.

"Mr Gardiner, I suppose," Anna said, as she arose and left the room.

It was Mr Gardiner, whom she found in the parlour.

"Good evening, Miss Lee!" he said, in a slightly disappointed tone, as Anna came in. "Are you not going to Mrs Leslie's?"

"No," she replied; "I am sorry that you have been

at the trouble to call for me. Mother has been quite unwell all day, and I do not think I ought to leave her."

"So you do not intend going?" This was spoken in a still more disappointed voice.

"No, I cannot go to-night. It would be wrong for me to leave my mother, and I try never to do anything that I clearly see to be wrong."

But this noble-minded declaration did not awaken in the breast of Gardiner a responsive admiration. He was disappointed, and he could not conceal the feeling.

After sitting for about ten minutes, the young man went away. The interview was not pleasant to either of them. To stay at home from a party just because her mother was not very well, he considered rather a stretch of filial duty; and she, perceiving the true character of his thoughts, shrunk from him instinctively.

From that time Anna received his attentions with embarrassment. She did not reason much about it. She only felt repulsed. And that all this was right, will be seen in the next chapter.

Shortly after Gardiner left, Mr Lee came home. Anna was still sitting in the parlour, in a musing attitude.

"Why, how is this, Anna? I thought you were going to Mrs Leslie's to-night," he said with kind interest, sitting down by her side.

"And so I was. But, you know, mother has had a sick headache all day."

"Yes. How is she to-night?"

"She's a great deal better."

"Then, why couldn't you go?"

"Because the children are very apt to get fretful and

troublesome, and sometimes won't let any one see them to bed but mother or me. So I thought it best to give them their suppers first, and get them quietly put away for the night. After that was done, I began to fear that they might wake up, as is often the case, and require attention; and I knew if mother went to see to them, her headache would return. She needs quiet and rest. These will be everything to her. If I had gone out, and anything had occurred on account of my absence, to bring back her illness, I should have felt very unhappy indeed."

"You have done right, my dear," said Mr Lee, kissing affectionately the fair cheek of his daughter. "I am sorry that you have been deprived of the enjoyment you would have had at Mrs Leslie's; but it is all for the best. Even in the least things of our life, as I have often before told you, there is a Providence."

"I believe it, father. Already it has occurred to me, that it is for some good that I have been prevented from going this evening."

"It doubtless is, my child," returned Mr Lee. "Good always springs from a denial of ourselves in order to benefit others. Ever think thus—ever act thus—and ministering angels will draw near to you, and guard you from evil."

Mr Lee's voice trembled slightly as he said this.

"But I must go up and see your mother," he added; and turning from Anna, he ascended to Mrs Lee's chamber.

CHAPTER II.—GARDINER'S TRUE CHARACTER
EXHIBITED.

HERBERT GARDINER was the son of a retired merchant, who had gained in trade a very large property. Herbert, his only child, had received all the advantages of education that wealth can give ; although it cannot be said that he had improved those advantages in any remarkable degree. He was bright enough, as regards intellect ; but a high motive for study was wanting. His father's wealth and social standing left him but little to strive for.

Old Mr Gardiner had started in life without friends or capital, and had, by honest industry and steady perseverance, worked his way up, until he stood side by side with the most successful. He had a just estimate of the virtues by which he had risen in society, and often strove to impress his son with a deep regard for them. But his precepts did not take very deep root in the ground of the young man's mind.

As soon as he came home from college, he was placed in a mercantile house. He did not, however, take much interest in the business, although, more to meet the requirements of his father than anything else, he attended to his duty sedulously enough to prevent his employers from becoming so much dissatisfied with him as to dismiss him. After he became of age, his father proposed that he should go into business with some one who had less capital, but a more thorough knowledge of trade than he possessed. Such a person was not hard to find. A young man, whose only capital was business capacity,

honesty, and energy of character, soon presented himself. With him a co-partnership was formed, and a capital of five thousand pounds was placed in the hands of the new firm.

Satisfied with the part he had done—or, the part that had been done for him, viz. furnishing capital—Gardiner did not see that there were very strong claims on him for personal application. He attended at the office daily, and took a certain part in the general operations that were going on, but did not burden his mind with any details, nor trouble himself with any care as to the ultimate result of their operations. He had confidence in his partner, who, glad to get capital to work with, prosecuted the business with vigour and success, for mutual benefit. As for Gardiner, he took his pleasure in his own way. His most favourite companions were not of the safest kind, nor was his own moral character, likely to be elevated by associating with them.

He was about twenty-three years of age when he first met Anna Lee, and became charmed with her beauty. His marked attentions, and the evident pleasure he felt in her society, did not escape the notice of Anna, nor fail to make an impression upon her. And more than this, she was not insensible to the fact, that he moved in a higher circle than any to which her position in society would admit her. He was the son of a retired merchant of great wealth, she the daughter of a man in moderate circumstances, who had to struggle hard to support and educate a large family. It was not long before the thought of Herbert would quicken her pulse, and the sight of him make the blood warmer on her cheek.

His true character, however, was little known to her, and could she have seen him amid the favourite sharers of his coarse pleasures, and the dissipation in which many of his evenings were spent, she would have dismissed him at once and for ever from her mind. It suited his present purpose, however, to assume a virtuous character.

CHAPTER III.—THE BEAUTY AND POWER OF GOODNESS.

ANNA remained sitting in a slightly pensive mood, in the parlour below, after her father left her. The manner of Gardiner had disturbed her feelings. It opened up to her eyes a new view of his character. It presented him to her from a new point of vision. She had denied herself a desired pleasure for the sake of a sick parent, and he had not approved the act—nay, had clearly disapproved it.

“Have I done right or wrong?” she asked herself.

Then reviewing her conduct, and weighing all the reasons that had decided her course of action, she murmured, “Right,” and rose to her feet. The tea-bell rang at the moment, and she ascended to the dining-room, to meet her father and mother, with a cheerful, happy face.

“I’ll pour out the tea,” she said, as her mother came in leaning upon her father’s arm. “Take you my place.”

“No, dear. I can wait on the table well enough,” returned Mrs Lee.

“But I can do it better. So sit down in my place.”

“Yes, dear, you had better,” said Mr Lee. “Even

the slight exertion of pouring out the tea may disturb your nervous system too much, and bring back that dreadful pain in your head. Let Anna wait on the table this evening."

Mrs Lee objected no farther, and Anna did the honours of the table.

John was very quiet, and had a thoughtful look. The fact was, remembering that Anna had urged him to eat his supper and go to bed when the other children did, because she wished to go out, and seeing that, although called for, she had yet remained at home, he felt that he had been unkind to one who was always kind to him, and who, on account of his perverseness and ill-nature, had been deprived of an expected enjoyment. Had Anna permitted herself to get angry with John, and been led to speak to him from such irritation, he would have remained indifferent. But the gentle forbearance and self-denial of his elder sister touched the boy, and awakened his better feelings. After tea he called her aside, and told her he wanted to go to bed, and that he was sorry he had not done as she wished him to do before. She forgave him with a kiss, when the boy threw his arms round her neck and burst into tears.

"You are so good, and I am so bad," he sobbed. "O sister, I wish I could be so good as you are."

With kind words Anna soothed her brother's mind, and urged him, in future, to try and love all around him, and to be obedient to the wishes of those who sought to do him good. He promised never to disregard what she should say to him, and to strive to conquer his bad temper.

She kissed the penitent boy again, and he went up to his chamber, with subdued feelings, but strong resolutions, to do right in future.

"What a dear good girl our Anna is," said Mr Lee, after Anna, on leaving the tea-table, had been drawn out of the room by John.

"She is a blessing to our house," returned Mrs Lee, earnestly. "What should I do without her? For my sake, she has denied herself the pleasure of going to Mrs Leslie's to-night, although she had made every preparation, and had promised herself, I know, much enjoyment. I urged her not to think of me; but she was firm, and presented her reasons in such a way, that I could not strongly oppose her."

"She has acted from a sense of right, and I am glad that she has done so."

"I cannot but say the same, although my feelings have pled strongly for her; and I have felt sad to think that my indisposition was the cause of her disappointment."

"To me," returned the husband and father, "this little incident, trifling as it may seem, has given a deeper satisfaction than anything that has occurred for a long time. I see in it the true safe-guard for our child, in this the most critical period of her life. If a self-denying preference of duty to pleasure supply the main spring of her actions through life, she will be safer against the world's alluring snares, than by any care which we can bestow. In this I trust we may trace the evidences of that true principle of vital Christianity, which can alone

supply a never-failing defence against the temptations that beset us here.

When Anna re-entered the room, and their eyes rested upon her face, it was with warmer affections, mingled with something of pride.

CHAPTER IV.—TRUE MAIDEN DELICACY AND ITS OPPOSITE CONTRASTED.

"WHAT in the world kept you away from Mrs Leslie's?" said a young friend and companion, about her own age, who called in to see Anna Lee on the next day. Her name was Florence Armitage. "We had a most delightful time. Everybody was asking for you, and everybody was disappointed at your absence. I was afraid you were sick, and have called in to see. What *did* keep you away?"

"Mother was not well, and I did not think it right to go out and leave her."

"Was she very ill?"

"She had one of her violent attacks of headache, and was in bed nearly all day."

"I'm sorry. But did that keep you at home?"

"Yes. The children were to look after, and I knew if I were out of the way, and mother not able to attend to them, that there would be trouble. Something I was afraid, might occur to disturb her mind, and bring back the headache; and then she would have been sick all night. I would rather have missed a dozen parties than that should have happened."

Florence did not seem altogether satisfied that the mere fact of her mother's not being well was a sufficient reason why Anna should forego the pleasures of company. But she did not say this. She only remained silent for a moment or two, and then began to speak of the delightful time they had had.

"I do not know when I have spent a more pleasant evening," she said. "We missed you very much. And that is not all. Your absence deprived us of the company of another, whose presence all would have welcomed. Or, at least, it was the opinion of some of us that such was the case. Mr Gardiner was not there." And as Florence said this she looked at Anna with an arch smile.

The latter could not prevent a soft blush from stealing over her face, and her eyes were again cast upon the floor. Lifting them, however, after a thoughtful pause, she said to her friend in a serious voice,

"Are you sure Mr Gardiner was not there?"

"He came, it is true; but only staid a little while. It was almost as good as if he had not been there at all."

"But you ought not to say my absence kept him away."

"No. Only that your absence caused him to go away;" replied her friend, smiling.

"You have no right to draw such an inference, Florence. I would much rather it should not be done. I am yet too young to have my name associated with that of any young man."

"How old are you, pray? Perhaps I have mistaken your age. Are you fifteen yet?" continued Florence, in the same sportive mood.

"I know you like young Gardiner," she continued.

"You can't help it. And all I blame you for is, that you did not go to Mrs Leslie's with him."

"And neglect a sick mother?"

"It was not any serious matter, that you know well. Only a sick headache. You could have gone well enough."

"Not with a clear conscience, Florence, and without that, I could not have been happy anywhere. External circumstances are nothing in the scale of happiness, if all be not right within. I can say from my heart, that I enjoyed myself far more at home than I could possibly have done at Mrs Leslie's, no matter who was or was not there."

"You do not deny, then, that you like young Gardiner?"

"I said nothing in regard to him. Why should I deny or affirm on the subject? I do not know anything about him. I have only seen him a few times in company; and I would be a weak one, indeed, either to think or wish myself beloved by a man who is almost a total stranger."

"He is no stranger. Does not every one in the city know his family and standing?"

"But what do you or I know about him?—of his feelings, character, or principles?"

"You are a strange girl to talk, Anna."

"I think not. Is it not of importance to know something of the governing principles of the man whose attentions are received?—who is admitted, in a character so marked and peculiar, to your intimacy?"

"Certainly. But, then, it is easy enough for any one

to see, at a glance, what a young man is. I can do so. There is young Hartley for example, whom we both know. It is no hard matter to see what he is."

"How do you estimate him?"

"As a very narrow-minded person. I do not like him at all."

"Why?"

"I have just said; because he is narrow-minded."

"That is, you think so. Now, I differ in opinion, judging from the few opportunities I have had of observing him. I should call him a young man of strong good sense, and one who could never stoop to a mean action."

"You do not know him as well as I do."

"Perhaps not. As before intimated, I do not think much about the characters of young men."

"It seems you have thought about Hartley's character."

"My opinion of him is only one of those first impressions which are usually received by us all. I have met him some three or four times; and in every conversation I have had with him, I have been pleased to remark a strong regard for truth and honour, and a generous feeling towards every one, except those who deliberately do wrong."

CHAPTER V.—THE MAIDEN'S FIRST STRONG TRIAL.

SINCE last meeting with Gardiner, Anna had examined her own heart closely; she had thought much about him, and endeavoured to analyze his character as accurately as

possible. The result was a distinct conviction, that, although she could not but feel an interest in him, he was not one whose moral feelings harmonized with her own. The glimpse she had obtained of his character, when she told him she must remain at home on account of her mother's illness, was enough to cause her to shrink from him.

In meeting him again, she could not but manifest the reserve and coldness she felt. This disturbed him; and his disturbed feelings reacted on hers, and thus drove them further asunder. When they parted that night both felt unhappy.

From this time, Gardiner, who was piqued at Anna's coldness, was resolved to win her. The very indifference she manifested only confirmed his purpose.

He called frequently on Mr Lee, and managed often to throw himself into his company in a business way. In every interview, Gardiner was exceedingly polite and deferential; the effect of which on the father's mind could hardly fail to be favourable.

As for Anna, the oftener she met with the young man the stronger became her dislike to him. She could not tell why; but her heart shrunk from him more and more daily.

One evening she was sitting at her piano, and playing over some favourite piece of music, when a domestic came in, and said that her mother, who was alone in her room, wished to see her.

Anna went up, as desired.

"Sit down, dear, I have something I wish to say to you."

The manner in which Mrs Lee spoke caused the heart of Anna to sink heavily. There was something strange and ominous in it. She dropped into a chair by her mother's side, and looked earnestly in her face. Something half whispered to her the nature of what she was to hear.

"Your father, Anna, who went out a little while ago, wishes me to say to you," began the mother, in a voice that was neither clear nor composed, "that Mr Herbert Gardiner has asked of him the privilege of claiming, with your consent, your hand in marriage."

The maiden rose quickly to her feet, and stood with a quivering lip before her mother.

"You have no doubt expected as much, Anna," added Mrs Lee, after a pause. "Mr Gardiner has visited you frequently of late."

Anna tried hard to speak, but it was nearly a minute before she could articulate. At length she said, in a tremulous voice, the tears starting from her eyes as she spoke—

"Mother—dear mother! Do not speak to me of that. I love you too well to wish to part from you."

And she sunk by her mother's side, and hid her face in her lap. Mrs Lee was deeply moved. She placed one hand tenderly upon Anna's head, and, with the other, clasped the hand of her child that had fallen upon her bosom. For some time all was still. Then Mrs Lee endeavoured to raise Anna from her recumbent position; with some difficulty she succeeded in doing so, and placing her in a chair by her side. But the face of the maiden remained concealed in her hands.

"Anna, dear," again began the mother, "I respond with deep tenderness to the love you express. It will be a sad day for me when I am called upon to give you up. But I cannot hide from myself the fact that I shall have to meet and go through the trial, sooner or later. I will not shrink from it, even if it should be to-morrow, if your best interests are concerned."

There was a pause, but no reply. Mrs Lee resumed :

"Let your mother speak to you freely. She loves you best. Heretofore she has always communicated with you unreservedly. Let her do so now. Be calm. Be a woman. Meet this subject, the most important in your life, with unruffled feelings. As I before said, Mr Gardiner has declared to your father that he wishes to address you with views of marriage. He, in fact, through your father, offers you his hand. Do you accept it?"

There was a breathless silence.

"Speak, my child! What is your decision?"

"If left to my decision, mother, it is soon made," was the murmured reply.

"It rests with you, of course."

A quick shudder passed through the maiden's frame, which was distinctly felt by Mrs Lee. Then she said, in a firm voice,—

"I decline his offer!"

"Anna!" and Mrs Lee half started to her feet in surprise.

"Did you not say that I was to decide?"

"True. But how can you decide against *him*, of all others?"

"Because, of all others, I least regard him The

oftener I see him, the more strongly I am repulsed by him."

"Why?"

"I cannot tell."

A long silence followed, during which the mother's mind gradually became clear, and its perceptions distinct. Both herself and husband had been greatly pleased at the offer of Gardiner, and neither of them had entertained the most remote idea that Anna would have declined it. In doing so as promptly as she did, Mrs Lee was thrown back upon herself, disappointed and confounded. But her good sense, just perceptions, and genuine affection for her child, restored, gradually, her mind's true tone and balance.

"It is for you, and you alone, Anna," she at length said, in a serious, yet affectionate voice, "to decide this matter, and your decision must settle the question. But in making it, have you well considered?"

"Mother, I have. Though too young to be called upon to decide a matter of so much importance, I have yet been compelled to do it; and it has not been without many a hard struggle, and many an earnest prayer for guiding light to Him whose wisdom is a lamp to our feet. I cannot say I have not been tempted strongly to make the decision in his favour."

"You knew, then, of his intended proposition to your father?"

"No. But I heard from a mutual friend that he was visiting me with serious intentions of marriage, if I would consent, which seemed to be thought a matter of course. At that time I weighed the matter well, and shortly

afterwards decided my course. Nothing has since occurred to make me waver, but rather to confirm my resolution. The oftener I meet him, the more repulsive does he seem to me. Sometimes I have a feeling of suffocation when in his company. And never do I come into his presence without sending up an almost involuntary prayer for wisdom and humble trust in the providential care of my heavenly Father."

Mrs Lee drew her arm tightly around her child. She was a woman with a true heart and enlightened perceptions, and was therefore satisfied that Anna was not governed by any childish impulse. Feeling thus, not the honour nor wealth of the world could have tempted Mrs Lee to sacrifice her child.

In about an hour Mr Lee was heard coming in at the street door; and Anna, first kissing her mother tenderly, glided up to her own chamber. Closing the door after her, she sunk down by her bed-side upon her knees, and remained in that attitude for nearly half an hour. When she arose, her face was very pale, but elevated in expression, and beautiful to look upon. Seating herself by the window, she lifted her eyes to the pure sky, jewelled with its myriad stars, and bathed in the soft moonlight. There was about her feelings a holy tranquillity—a deep consciousness of having acted right in a matter involving most vital consequences. The scene accorded with her feelings. Her state of mind was such that nature could speak to her heart, with its low but earnest voice, in language free from perverted human passion. She listened to this voice. Her heart felt its breathings, and answered

to them as the murmuring seolian answers to the gentle breeze that seeks caressingly its yielding strings.

"This is my first strong trial:" thus she thought after a time—"the first temptation my woman's heart has had to endure. How easily might I have fallen into this snare, but for the early instructions, and the example set me by a true-minded mother. She gave me right principles by which to estimate all things around me, and guided my opening affections to things pure and elevated. Had I not been blessed with such a mother—so wise, so thoughtful, so judicious—my weak heart might have been dazzled by a brilliant offer, and I led to accept it, to the destruction of all my best hopes here, and perhaps hereafter."

Anna slightly shuddered as this idea came vividly before her mind.

Some readers may think that the little knowledge Anna had of the character of Gardiner was not enough to cause her to feel, in rejecting his suit, so strongly as here represented. Let such an one know, that a maiden with moral feelings as pure and unselfish as were those of Anna Lee, needs but to have a corner of the veil lifted in order to enable her to determine the quality of a lover's mind. As the quality of the whole ocean may be determined by that of a single drop, so may she, by a single clearly-seen phase of his moral character, determine its whole nature. And Anna Lee did so. Not fully, at first, but undoubtedly; when, added to her rational convictions, came an instinctive feeling of repulsion towards him, as one who was impure, and deeply selfish.

CHAPTER VI.—TRIED AND PROVED.

ANNA shrunk from meeting her parent on the next morning. What her father's views of the course she had taken would be she could not tell. She believed that he would not for a moment hesitate to approve of her declaration; and yet doubt would cross her mind, and disturb her young heart to its very centre.

When the breakfast bell rung, she descended from her chamber. Her first glance was at her mother's face. The expression of that told her instantly that all was not right. She did not look at her father for some time after. At length her eyes sought his countenance; it was thoughtful, and somewhat stern. What could it mean? Did he wish her to marry a man against whom her whole heart revolted? It could not be. Yet why this change?

So deeply did the unhappiness evidently felt by her mother, and the stern look of her father, affect Anna, that she found it impossible to swallow her food, and soon retired from the table.

Before Mr Lee left the house, he took his wife aside, and said, in a serious voice,—

"Anna, you must not let this matter go to rest at once. An offer of marriage, such as this, can never be had again for our daughter. Think—Herbert Gardiner is the only son of one of our wealthiest and most esteemed citizens! The character of the family is untainted, and that of the young man, as far as my knowledge goes, unexceptionable. What folly, then, for our child to refuse such an offer,"

"Internal advantage," replied Mrs. Lee, "what are these? Is our husband, when he is thus internally dissatisfied? Nothing, nothing! That is the delusion! As for Mother and Anna, I would rather see her laid, in her maiden simplicity, in the grave, than become the wife of a man for whom she has a strong feeling of repulsion in this external, outward fashion—in matter what internal advantage could be derived?"

Mr. Lee looked grave. The offer of Garrison had induced a serious reflection in his character, and although the good sense for which he was distinguished, Mrs. Lee had not and greatly pleased. But her interview with Anna had made a great impression on her, and she was convinced.

The conversation which passed between the father and mother in the preceding evening was perhaps the most unpleasant ever held by them. Mr. Lee would not listen to Anna's objection, and Mrs. Lee was equally firm in sustaining her daughter in the position she had taken. The discussion was kept up for a long time, and ceased at last, not in the settlement of the difference, but in the unsatisfied and unhappy silence of both parties. The morning, it has been seen, presented the affair in no better aspect.

Still unconvinced to his daughter's objection to Garrison, Mr. Lee left home, and went to his office. Nothing more passed between Anna and her mother on the subject during the morning. Both avoided speaking about it. At dinner-time Mr. Lee was grave and silent. His manner affected Anna so painfully that she was obliged to leave the table. As she did so, her father glanced at

her, and saw that her eyes were not only full of tears, but that large drops were falling over her cheeks.

Anxiously did Anna wait for his return at evening, in order, once more, to look into his face, in the hope that its coldness would have passed away. But the more Mr Lee thought about the matter, the more he was dissatisfied. There was, therefore, no light in his countenance for his daughter's eye. There still rested a heavy cloud upon his brow. This continued for three days; at the end of which period he was to give an answer to the application made by Gardiner. The nearer the time approached for meeting the young man, the more unhappy did Mr Lee appear in the presence of his family. On the morning of the day on which a reply to Gardiner's proposition was to be given, he seemed unusually grave. Poor Anna was wretched. Never in her life had she suffered so acutely. She loved her father with the purest feelings—with the deepest tenderness; there was no sacrifice that she dared make, that would not have been cheerfully made for his sake. But more had been asked than she could in conscience do; for with her the marriage-rite was felt to be a religious obligation, and the marriage union one that should be made in the sight of Heaven,—thus she had been taught to regard them by her mother, who, since she anticipated such a proposition, had sought, gently and almost unconsciously to her child, to lead her to think of marriage as one of the most sacred acts of a woman's life.

There were times, it is true, when she felt like yielding to her father's wishes, or to what she had the strongest reasons for believing were his wishes—of giving her-

self up, passively, if her heart were crushed in doing so. But the precepts of her mother had been too deeply stored in her mind. She understood clearly, that, in the sight of Heaven, she dared not make such a sacrifice. That marriage was too holy a thing to be perverted.

Anna knew that on this day an answer would have to be given to Mr Gardiner—and she therefore understood why her father seemed more than usually oppressed in his feelings. After he had gone out, she went up to her own room, and there spent the whole morning alone. Anxiously did she await his return at dinner-time. As the hour of his coming approached, the unhappy girl became more and more wretched. An undefined fear took hold of her—a dread of some impending evil. When the clock struck three, and she heard, soon after, her father's well-known footstep along the passage, and on the stairs, her heart stood almost still. Mr Lee went direct to his wife's chamber. Ten minutes more of anxious suspense passed, when Anna heard the ringing of her mother's bell. A domestic went up to her room; then the steps of the same domestic were heard ascending to her chamber. The door opened.

“Your mother wishes to see you.”

The maiden started, and turned as pale as death; but she obeyed the summons, though with a sinking heart. At her mother's door she paused for nearly a minute, and strove, by a powerful effort, to subdue her agitated feelings; but she strove in vain. When she entered, she was hardly conscious of anything beyond a fear of something undefined. But her eyes sought instantly her father's face. A great change had taken place. Instead

of the stern, cold, offended look that his countenance had worn for three days, it was subdued, and tender, and full of affection. He reached his hand towards her, and she sprang into his arms, and sunk weeping upon his bosom.

"Dear father! you love me still!" she at length murmured, lifting her head, and looking him in the face.

"Love you, my child! I have always loved you; but now more deeply than ever."

"Then I am happy—happy!" she said again, letting her head fall upon his breast. I want no other love but the love that makes this home so sweet. It is the first love—the best love—and the most unselfish of all."

Mr Lee drew his arm tightly around his child, as a response to the sentiment she had just uttered.

"Yes, my daughter," he said, "the loves that make our childhood's home happy are the most unselfish. May they be long continued to us!"

"Amen," was the solemn response, breathed half involuntarily, yet sweetly, by the maiden, as she clasped tightly her father's hand.

Mrs Lee's eyes were full of tears; but her whole face was elevated and glad. She looked calmly on the scene passing before her, silently lifting her heart in thankfulness for so good a child.

"Will you pardon the late strangeness of my manner towards you, Anna?" Mr Lee said, after a little while, raising his daughter up, and looking into her face.

"Do not speak of it father," she returned, quickly.
"If you love me—if you do not blame me—if you will

let me still call this my home, and you my best beloved, I ask no more. My cup will be full; full to the brim."

"Blame you, Anna? No! If there has been any blame, I must bear it. You have been right. Love you? We cannot tell you how much we love you. And may the day be far distant when you shall go to another home!"

"You have made me happier, dear father, than I have ever been," Anna said, struggling to hide the emotion that was swelling in her bosom. "Do not again feel offended with me. You have taught me to act from a sense of right in all I do,—you have wisely sought to elevate my understanding, and have given me principles by which to determine all my actions. These principles I will ever strive to make rules of conduct. By them I will seek to determine between right and wrong; and, choosing the right, I will endeavour to abide by it, in all firmness and conscientiousness."

"Do so, my child, even if your father, strange as such a thing may be, should rise up in opposition. Obey him just so far as he wishes you to obey the truth he has taught you, but no further. You are now a woman, and by your own acts you must be justified or condemned. Take no step in life without a clear perception that it is right. Seek aid and light from all who are wiser than yourself, but let their *wisdom* guide you, if guided by others at all. If you cannot see with them, do not act from them. Avoid this, as you would a great evil."

After a slight pause, Mr Lee added,

"I saw Mr Gardiner to-day, and declined for you his offer. Deeply thankful am I that you had the re-

solution to refuse him. You acted with true wisdom, and a noble firmness that I shall ever admire. Of all that occurred, your mother will inform you at another time."

CHAPTER VII.—A DISAPPOINTMENT.

WHEN Mr Lee went to his office on the morning of the day named as that on which he was to give an answer to Herbert Gardiner, he felt in a very uncomfortable state of mind. The cause for this was two-fold. First, he could not help feeling a strong desire for the proposed union; and second, he felt that the interview with the young man would be an embarrassing one. But it could not be avoided.

He was sitting in his own private room, about eleven o'clock, when Gardiner came in, smiling pleasantly, and bowing with perfect ease and self-possession. But in a few minutes his manner changed. The disturbed state of Mr Lee's mind was communicated to his own.

"You know the nature of my business, Mr Lee," he said, after talking indifferently for a short time. "What is the answer I am to receive at your hands?"

"I regret exceedingly," returned Mr Lee, "to be compelled to decline your very flattering offer; but my daughter is firm in her opposition to our wishes in the matter. We have—

"Your daughter objects?" the young man said, with an instantly flushed face, rising quickly to his feet. "Humph!"

There was an air of contempt and conscious superiority in the manner of Gardiner that seriously offended Mr Lee.

"Yes, sir," he said, his own manner also changing, "She objects, and she, doubtless, has good reasons for it; for she never acts from prejudice or caprice."

"Ha! ha! Don't she, indeed?" The young man had lost control of himself, and spoke very contemptuously. He was quick-tempered, proud, and could ill bear opposition. The unexpected rejection of his suit from one whose social position he considered below his own, had chafed him severely. For nearly a minute he returned Mr Lee's steady gaze; and then, turned on his heel and strode from the room.

The father of Anna drew a long breath, as soon as he found himself alone—sat with eyes upon the floor for some time, and then got up, and walked to and fro, in a deeply abstracted mood. While doing so, one of the Directors of the Company, of which he was the President, an intimate friend, came in. He noticed that Lee was disturbed, and inquired the reason; when he related the interview which had just transpired.

"The vain fop!" ejaculated the friend. "And he really had the assurance to offer himself to your sweet Anna?"

"He offered himself," replied Mr Lee; "but why should that be called assurance?"

"Humph! You certainly do not know him."

"I never heard a breath against him in my life."

"I have, then; and words to. Why, this Herbert Gardiner is totally unfit to be the husband of a pure-minded creature like Anna, or indeed to be permitted to enter the society where she is."

" You speak strongly."

" Not more so than I should speak. It is strange that you have never heard his character. I thought that it was notorious."

" He is in business with a very excellent young man."

" O yes ; his capital does that. But a business connection and a marriage are two very different things. I might be willing to enter into business relations with a man that I should not like to see the husband of my daughter."

" Very true. But tell me something specific about Gardiner."

" Let it suffice then to say that his associates are often of the vilest character, and his habits exceedingly irregular. Depend upon it, he would have cursed your child in marrying her. From all I have seen and heard of that young man, I would sooner see Anna in her grave than his wife !"

" I rejoice however there is no danger of such a sacrifice. But why should he have sought my daughter's hand ?"

" It is a tribute to her loveliness. Even one like him could bow before it. But the love of mere external grace and beauty by a man without principle is only of brief duration. These do not minister long to his selfishness—and then the flower that charmed for a brief season is thrown aside with indifference, or trampled upon with scorn."

When Mr Lee returned home, his feelings were widely different from those with which he had left his family in the morning. The reader has seen the change.

CHAPTER VIII.—A WISE SELECTION OF FRIENDS.

ABOUT a week after the interview described in the last chapter, a note was left for Anna Lee, containing an invitation for her to spend an evening at the house of Mrs Leslie. "A few friends are to be present," was added in the note.

"What have you there?" asked Mrs Lee, coming into Anna's room about ten minutes after, and finding her daughter sitting in a thoughtful mood, with Mrs Leslie's invitation in her hand.

Anna gave her mother the note. After reading it, she handed it back, and said with a smile—

"Mrs Leslie is very kind, always to remember you when she has company."

"Yes."

This response was cold, and made in an equivocal tone. Anna said nothing more, and Mrs Lee did not refer more particularly to the subject. On the day before the one to which the invitation had referred, Anna said to her mother—

"After thinking a good deal about it, I have made up my mind not to go to Mrs Leslie's to-morrow, nor ever again."

"Have you a good reason?"

"Perhaps not one that I could make fully plain to every body. But I think you can understand me. I do not *feel* right, when I think of going there."

"There must be *some* reasons for such a feeling."

"And there are. But even these reasons are so linked

with feelings, that my mind cannot separate and give them distinctness."

"Freely state to me all your reasons and feelings," said the mother. "Perhaps, together, we can arrive at a distinct, rational conclusion."

"I have liked Mrs Leslie, because she always seemed pleased to have me visit her, and shewed me very kind attentions," Anna remarked. "But, at the same time, there has been something about her that I could not understand, and from which I have felt an involuntary shrinking. She is the intimate friend of Mr Gardiner ; and, I think, must be thoroughly acquainted with his character and habits. She may be a woman of sound principles ; but my mind has many doubts. Any how, I do not wish to meet Mr Gardiner, as I certainly shall, if I go to her house." She then described to her mother the general impression left on her mind by her former visits to Mrs Leslie, and the reasons she had for thinking she might have a purpose in this invitation.

"I now understand you fully," Mrs Lee said. "You are right in not wishing to go to her house again. I would not have you do so on any account. Such a woman is a young maiden's most dangerous friend. She should be shunned as carefully as you would shun an open enemy."

"I am glad you feel as I do about going to her house," returned Anna, seeming much relieved. "Between her and me there is nothing really congenial. I take no pleasure in talking all the time about young men ; and she seems to think there is no theme so interesting—nothing so pleasant to a maiden's ear."

There was a gay company at the house of Mrs Leslie on the next evening. But Anna was not there.

CHAPTER IX.—CATCHING HUSBANDS.

ANNA LEE sat sewing one morning, a few days after she had declined going to Mrs Leslie's, when Florence Armitage, gaily dressed, called in to see her. There were many things about Florence that pleased Anna, although she did not approve of much she did and said. Her mother was a weak woman, and her father was too much absorbed in business to pay attention to his family; so that, between them, her home education had been very much neglected, and very badly managed as far as it went. Anna really pitied her for the defects of her character; and, whenever an opportunity occurred, strove to correct them.

"Come, Anna, put up your work," Florence said. "The day is too fine a one to be spent in-doors. I have called on purpose to take you out."

"I am sorry to disappoint you, Florence," Anna returned, smiling, "but I cannot go out to-day."

"Yes, you can, I know. What in the world is there to keep you at home?"

"A great deal. We have a large family; and that makes plenty of work. It is as much as mother and I can do to keep the children's clothes in order, after we get one half of them made by a sempstress."

"One-half! You don't pretend to make half of their clothes?"

"Yes. Why not, if we can?"

"Just for the reason that you ought not to make a slave of yourself."

"And I do not. I must be engaged, usefully, all the while, and nothing more useful offers. I should be very sorry, indeed, to sit down and fold my hands in idleness, and put father to the expense of a sempstress in the house for the whole year round. It would injure me, and be a burden to him. I am sure I should not be as happy as I now am, in the consciousness that I am doing only what I ought to do."

"You are a strange kind of a girl, Anna; and yet, I sometimes wish that I were just like you. But I am not, and cannot be, so there is no use in wishing."

Florence Armitage's purpose in calling was to invite Anna to join her in a promenade in one of the gayest thoroughfares, which formed the fashionable resort of those who deemed it an important purpose of life to frequent such scenes of gaiety, to see and be seen. She urged her friend, but in vain, her answer was decided:—

"No, Florence; for one thing I cannot spare the time—and for another, I could not walk out, unless I had a higher end in view than the one you are proposing to yourself. But suppose you lay off your things, and spend the morning with me."

"No, thank you; I have come out for a walk on Chestnut Street, and I must have it. So, good morning dear, if I am not to have your good company."

Florence rose, as she said this, and moved towards the door. The friends chatted a few minutes longer, standing, and then the visitor departed.

On the evening of that day, Anna Lee sat reading to her father and mother, when one of the domestics came in, and said that a young gentleman was in the parlour, who wished to see her.

"Who is it?" asked Anna.

"He did not tell me his name," replied the domestic.

The maiden cast her eyes to the floor, and thought for a moment; then looking up, she said,

"Ask him to send up his name, Margaret."

"Had you not better go down, Anna? Perhaps it may be some friend, who will think you rude," Mr Lee remarked.

Anna thought again, and then replied—

"I would rather Margaret would get his name."

"Go then, Margaret," said Mr Lee, who was beginning to feel a deeper respect for his daughter's perceptions of what was right in matters that concerned herself.

"Who can it be, I wonder?" the mother asked, half musingly.

Anna did not reply, but sat with her eyes upon the page of the book she had been reading. In a few moments the domestic returned, and handed her a card. Her cheek flushed the moment she saw the name upon it. With something of indignation in her voice, she said,—

"Say to him, Margaret, that I cannot see him."

"Who is it?" asked the father and mother at the same moment. Anna handed her father the card—

"William Archer!" he ejaculated, in surprise. "What brings him here?"

"He has asked for me," replied Anna; "but I cannot see him."

"Could you not, then, better let Margaret say that you will thank him to excuse you this evening?" returned Mrs Lee. "That would be a milder way of refusing to see the young man."

"I would rather she should say to him, from me, that I cannot see him. That is just the truth, and I wish him to know it. I would not sit alone and talk with that young man for anything that could be given me." And the pure hearted girl shuddered with an instinctive feeling of horror, for his character was too well known,

Nothing more was said, and the domestic conveyed to Archer Anna's precise words. The young man, half prepared for some such answer, since his name had gone up, retired without a remark, or the evidence of a single emotion. But he was deeply chagrined, and felt angry and bitter towards Anna. A muttered threat of revenge passed his lips as he gained the pavement, and strode off at a rapid pace. But the sweet maiden was safe from all harm he might purpose against her in his evil heart. She was surrounded and defended by her own innocence.

And were every maiden so surrounded and defended, she would be as safe, though she were encompassed by a host of those who sought her ruin.

CHAPTER X.—A NEW LOVER.

THE reader will remember that mention has once or twice been made of a young man named Hartley.

A few years previous to the opening of our story, James

Hartley came to P—— as a poor boy, and obtained, through the recommendation of a friend who knew his family, a situation in a wholesale mercantile house. His honesty, industry, and intelligence, soon made him valuable to his employers, who, as he advanced in years, elevated him in their confidence step by step, until, long before he had reached the age of twenty-one, he occupied the position of their chief and confidential clerk. Never, in the slightest degree, did he betray their confidence, or trespass with undue familiarity upon their frankness, and the open generous manner in which they always treated him. When he became of age, so highly was he esteemed and valued, that he was offered a share in the business, and became one of the firm of R——, S——, & Co., and entitled to a moderate dividend on the profits.

During his minority, the young man had devoted himself so closely to business, and given to it so much of his thoughts, that he had neglected to adorn his mind by tasteful reading and to furnish himself with stores of general information. On entering into company, at a pretty early age, he became aware of his deficiencies in this respect, and to make up for them as rapidly as possible, he spent most of his evenings in reading and study. Naturally modest, and disposed to think more of his deficiencies than of his attainments, he was retiring in company, and therefore attracted but little attention. He was not much of a favourite with young ladies, because he did not pay them very marked or flattering attentions. This was not the result of intention, but arose from want of confidence in himself, which would have pushed him forward, and made him an agreeable companion to all.

As he gradually became better and better acquainted with the different ladies in whose society he was thrown, some liked him, and, indeed, highly esteemed him, while others thought him a dull companion. He had never learned to dance, and this tended to keep him back, and to prevent his circle of acquaintance from enlarging ; for while most of the young ladies were on the floor, threading the mazes of the graceful cotillion, he was in some corner, in grave conversation with their mothers, or entertaining some neglected maiden, whom no one thought it worth while to take as a partner.

From these causes, as just said, he was not a general favourite with young ladies. Their opinions in regard to him were various. Some thought him dull and stupid ; while others, with whom he had conversed more freely, considered him sensible enough, but narrow-minded in his views and feelings ; others again said that they thought they could like him very well, but that they never could get near him.

Upon the whole, although no one could allege any moral defect against Hartley, there were very few of the younger members of the social circle who cared to be very gracious towards him, or who did not feel under some constraint when by his side.

Anna Lee first met him after he had been going into company for a year or two. He was then a member of the house in which he had served his time. From the moment he saw her, Hartley liked Anna ; but she was so general a favourite, that it was a rare thing, indeed, that he could get by her side ; and when he did, she always shewed a reserve that, acting upon his feelings,

already prepossessed in her favour, closed up his mental perceptions, and caused him to appear to very poor advantage. Of this he was clearly conscious.

Gradually, as he met Anna Lee again and again in company, Hartley saw more and more of the beautiful order and purity of her character. From pleasure experienced in the observation of these, admiration soon arose in his mind ; and this, imperceptibly, as one moral beauty after another unfolded itself to his eyes, deepened into a feeling of earnest regard. At this time he was concerned to observe that Herbert Gardiner, whom he well knew, was beginning to be very marked in his attentions towards Anna ; and he was still more concerned to see that his attentions were not apparently disagreeable.

Coolly, and with more philosophy than is ordinarily to be found in young men, Hartley held himself aloof, and looked on to see the result.

"What a fool !" he heard a young friend say, as he came up and joined a group of acquaintances who were standing at the entrance of a neighbour's warehouse one day, not long after he had marked the advances of Gardiner.

"Who's a fool ?" he asked.

"Why, that pretty daughter of Lee's."

"What Lee ?"

"President of ——— Insurance Company."

"Pray, what has she been doing ?"

"It is said she has declined an offer made her by Herbert Gardiner."

"Why did she decline him ?"

"Some girlish whim, I suppose."

"She did not like his character, it is said," remarked one.

"What does she know about that, I wonder?" returned another.

"Prudish folly!" ejaculated one of the party, turning on his heel, and going off.

The little group separated at this, and Hartley went to his own warehouse. The fact he had heard thrilled him with pleasure, and gave to Anna Lee, in his mind, a far more elevated position than she had before held.

About a month afterwards, during which time he had not once met Anna, he heard of her refusal to receive a call from Archer. Various reasons were assigned for this, but he was very sure that he understood the true one.

"Noble girl!" he said to himself. "Oh, that every honest woman would stamp, as you have done, the seal of displeasure upon vice!"

Firm and consistent in his own conduct, and ever acting from principles of right, settled as truths in his own rational mind, James Hartley was an admirer in all of firmness and consistency; but how much more in one whom his heart had already begun to love! His own person was plain, and Anna had declined an offer from one who was generally admitted to be one of the most fascinating and noble-looking young men in the city. He had not, as some others who would seek her favour, those graces of mind which are so beautiful and attractive. He possessed not riches, although he was well connected in business. His family was obscure; in fact, unknown in the city. He was himself modest and retiring, and could not go forward and extort attention, as many had the power of doing.

These thoughts made him sad with feelings of doubt and discouragement.

CHAPTER XI.—AN IMPRESSION MADE.

"HAVE I not done right, father?" Anna said, looking up earnestly into her father's face, as soon as the street door had been heard to close behind Archer.

"Yes, dear, perfectly right," replied Mr Lee. Anna's eyes fell again upon the page of the book she held in her hand. Neither her father nor mother made any further remark; and she, after sitting silent for some time, resumed her pleasant task of reading aloud to them. But her voice was neither so clear nor calm as it had been. It was slightly tremulous and husky. She read on, for half an hour, and then shut the book, and left the room. Ascending to her own chamber, and closing the door after her, she sunk upon her knees at the bedside, and lifted up her heart in earnest prayer to be guided aright in all the relations of life; and to be endowed with firmness to act truly her part as a woman.

The incident that had just transpired, and the position she had felt it to be her duty to take, had disturbed her feelings. But now she felt calmer, and more clearly conscious that she had acted right.

The fact that Anna had refused to see, even in her own house, the young man who had called upon her, soon became known and talked about.

Many a gay flatterer, who had before flitted around her, kept at a distance. All this favoured our friend

Hartley. Anna was more accessible to him in company, for she was not so frequently as before the partner of some gay friend.

The more intimately Anna knew Hartley, the more she thought about him. There was something, to her eye, beautiful in the honest simplicity of his mind, and attractive in the moral strength of his character. At first he had seemed a common man. She had responded to his attentions whenever she was thrown into his company, because she was kind to all who were worthy of kindness; but as she met him oftener, knew him better, and marked the orderly character of his mind, and the healthy tone of his sentiments, she could not but admire him. And when he ventured to call to see her at her father's house, she received his visit with pleasure, although she had not the most distant suspicion that his call was anything more than a friendly visit.

After he had gone away, Anna sunk down upon the sofa, in the parlour, alone, and fell into a dreamy musing state of mind. Many images, dim and but half defined, floated before her; and mingled with them was the form of young Hartley. She heard the sound of his voice, and remembered many sentiments he had uttered. And all this was pleasing to her.

The young man trode the pavement, as he walked homeward, with light footsteps, and a lighter heart. Anna had not refused to see him. And more than that: She had sung and played for him—the music sounding sweeter to his ears than anything he had ever heard—and seemed interested in all the conversation that passed between them.

In a week Hartley called again. But this visit was far from being as pleasant as the first. Anna seemed reserved. What could it mean? Had she suspected his feelings. And did she mean to repulse him? The thought embarrassed him, and made their intercourse, during the hour that he stayed, unsatisfactory to both.

The young man did not venture upon a third visit. He was afraid. The coldness of Anna, it was evident to his mind, arose from a dislike towards him, and he shrunk from the direct issue of an open repulse.

Two months passed, and not once during that time had Hartley ventured to call upon the maiden who was in all his waking and dreaming thoughts. Two or three times he had met her upon the street, and, although she had spoken to him, there was something shy about her—something altogether unusual in her manner. He interpreted it to mean a dislike for him; but he was a young man, and little acquainted with the language of a woman's heart.

CHAPTER XII.—WOODED AND WON.

Soon after, Hartley, who could not erase the image of Anna Lee from his mind, determined, in a moment of half desperation, to call upon her once more.

"If she dislikes me, I will see it, and I want some certainty," he said to himself.

Under this feeling he visited her.

"Mr Hartley is in the parlour," said a domestic, as

she opened the door of the room where Anna was sitting with her parents.

Mr Lee looked into the face of his daughter, and saw that the announcement had disturbed the quiet tone of her feelings. But whether the effect were pleasing or otherwise, he could not tell.

"Tell him I will be down in a few minutes," Anna said, rising. She took a light and went to her own room, where she re-arranged her hair, put on a collar, and made some trifling alterations in her dress. She lingered a few minutes after this, to give her feelings, which were more than ordinarily ruffled, time to calm down. Then she descended to the parlour.

Hartley had been waiting for her in a state of nervous uncertainty. Upon the character of her reception of his visit, hung all his hopes. If she smiled upon him, he would be the happiest man in existence ; if she repulsed him by her manner, he would be the most miserable. He was in this state of mind when Anna came in, and advancing towards him, offered her hand with a graceful face, and a manner so frank and warm, that the young man took instant courage. In a little while they were conversing together perfectly at ease, and each interested in and silently approving the sentiments uttered by the other. When they separated, both felt happier than they had been for weeks. Why it was so with Anna, she hardly dared to acknowledge to herself. To Hartley, as far as he was concerned, the matter was plain as day-light. He did not suffer many days to elapse before calling again. To his great delight he was received as kindly as before ; and even half-blind as he was from

over-modesty and bashfulness, could see that there was something warmer in the face and eyes of the maiden, than expressed an ordinary friendly feeling towards an acquaintance. He now visited Anna regularly, and was ever a welcome guest.

On one occasion, after Hartley had paid close attention to her for two or three months, there was a freer exchange of sentiments, and the conversation was upon subjects that brought out from both an expression of the leading principles that ought to govern in the common affairs of life. Hartley was pleased to find that Anna had sound views upon all the questions that came up; and she was no less gratified to perceive in him, as she had often before perceived, a basis of good sense, a clearly discriminating mind, and a love of truth for its own sake. They had been speaking of the beauty of moral excellence, when Anna remarked—and she did so to see how far his principles led him,—

“But to come to the real truth at last, Mr Hartley, moral excellence is nothing, if it be not the result of Christian principles in the heart.”

Hartley looked at the maiden, but did not reply.

“In fact,” she resumed, “unless all our actions are regulated by divine love, our morality has but a slender base to stand upon—is, in fact, only an assumed and not a real morality, and when the storms of temptation arise, and the floods beat against it, it will fall.”

He still remained a silent but admiring listener; and she went on—

“A man may render civil obligations to his country; because his interest is involved in doing so; and he may.

act in all the varied relations of life with external faultlessness, and yet not be in heart a good man, or a good citizen. He may obey the laws, because he thereby secures his own good; and he may be hospitable, and kind, and generous, from a love of the world's good opinion; but, if he could believe that it would be more to his interest to violate the law, what would hold him in obedience to that law? Or, if he were placed in circumstances where he could not forfeit or gain the world's good opinion, would he be generous and hospitable? But, if he is a good citizen, and a moral man from religious principle—that is, if he be actuated by the pure and lofty principles of a disciple of Christ, seeking in the diligent pursuit of business, no less than in the privacy of his closet, to serve God; then will he be in reality a good citizen, and a truly upright man. Is it not so, Mr Hartley?"

"Doubtless all you have said is true," returned the young man. "But who around us is thus governed by religious principles?"

"Many, I hope."

"Can you name one?"

The maiden's cheek became slightly suffused as she replied, after a moment's hesitation.

"Yes; one, at least."

"Who is it?"

"My father. And it is to him I am indebted for the light that my own mind has received on so important a subject."

"Do you not know another?"

"I do. My mother acts from the same high obligations."

"And you do the same?"

Hartley looked earnestly into his companion's face as he said this, that not a single varying shade of its expression might be lost.

"I try to do so," was the modestly spoken answer; "but I am conscious, every day, that my efforts are altogether imperfect. That my character is not yet based upon an ever-abiding love of the truth for its own sake."

"I am glad to hear you say so," Hartley returned, with a smile.

"Glad!" And Anna looked at the young man with surprise.

"Yes, glad. Like you, I am struggling to make the laws of moral and civil life one with the laws of divine order; but my efforts are imperfect, and my progress very slow. Sometimes I seem not to advance at all. Is not that your own experience?"

"It is; and I sometimes fear will ever be. Yet we must remember Him who promises that his strength shall be made perfect in our weakness. But why should you be glad at my imperfections?"

Hartley ventured to take her hand. She yielded it passively. Looking steadily into her mild, blue eyes, he said,—

"Because I feared that you were perfect; and if so, I should have been without hope."

The eyes of the maiden fell suddenly. A burning blush covered her whole face, yet she did not withdraw the hand that was held by her companion.

"But, like myself, you are conscious of imperfections—conscious of weakness and evil, and, like myself, are struggling to rise above them," continued Hartley, tightening his hold upon the small, soft hand that lay so passively in his. "Shall we not help each other to rise into a higher and better life? Shall we not, together, struggle with temptation, and together find a Sabbath rest when we have conquered? Shall we not strive to find that strength from on high which we have not in ourselves, and seek from our blessed Saviour, and by the right he hath purchased for us by his own blood, that most precious of all gifts, the holy Spirit?" His voice deepened under the excitement of the moment, and the earnestness of his own feelings; and Anna thought he had never before seemed so worthy of her love. He once more appealed to her to respond to his feelings, but her look shewed that no words were needed to assure him of her sympathy and unity with him.

Anna could not reply; but her heart was fluttering with joy. She could only let her hand remain in that of her lover; and she did let it remain, and even returned his tight clasp with a gentle pressure.

When Hartley passed from the door of Mr Lee's dwelling, he was bewilderingly happy. Anna had consented, with her parents' approbation, to accept his hand in marriage.

CHAPTER XIII.—CONCLUSION.

ANNA'S wedding-day quickly came. To her it brought mingled feelings of pleasure and sadness. The maiden was about to take upon herself a wife's duties, to enter upon an untried sphere of action. To step from the peaceful happy home of her father, into the dwelling of a husband. To begin a new life of deeper and more varied emotions.

Towards her mother, whom she was about to leave, she felt an unusual tenderness; for she realized, in her own mind, how lonely that mother would be when she was away; and there were moments when, from this reason, she half regretted having named so early a wedding-day. Then her thoughts would turn to the children over whom her care had been exercised, ever since they were babes in their mother's arms. She loved them truly—how could she leave them? Who could fill to them her place? Such thoughts would at times throw a deeply pensive shade over her feelings. But the intense love she bore the chosen of her heart, would carry away her mind to him, and she would muse with delight over the thought of becoming one with him in marriage.

Thus passed the day, amid preparations for the ceremonies that were to take place in the evening. Anna was musing alone in her room just before nightfall, when her mother came in, and sitting down beside her, took her hand and warmly pressed it within her own. As she did so, the maiden leaned over against her, and let her head rest upon the bosom that had so often before pil-

lowed it, looking up as she did so into her mother's face with eyes swimming in tears of pure filial love.

"You are about to leave us, my dear child," Mrs Lee said, in a voice half inaudible from emotion ; and then paused to get a better command of her feelings. Anna closed her eyes to keep the tears from stealing over her face.

"You are about to leave us, Anna," resumed Mrs Lee, "and I pray that you may be as good a wife as you have been a daughter. I am sure you will. It is hard to part with you, my child ; very hard ; but it is right that you should go. You are a woman, and must act a woman's part. Act it well, and you will be a blessing to all. I believe the man who has chosen you to be his companion through the journey of life is worthy to claim your hand. I believe he will do all in his power to make you happy. I give you away to your husband, with a confidence that few mothers can feel. You must, you will be happy in his love, for he is worthy of you. Oh ! believe that you can never be more than worthy of the love of such a man as James Hartley. Cherish the deep affection he has for you with the tenderest care ; for a heart like his is a rare jewel—it is priceless in value."

Anna lay close to her mother's breast and quiet as an infant.

More, much more of earnest precept was poured into her ear, to all of which the maiden listened with the most profound attention. Mrs Lee lifted the veil for her child, and gave her new views of the marriage relation, and of her duties in it : when that child descended to the crowded rooms below, some hours afterwards, and plight-

ed her faith before God and man, it was with sober feelings, and a strong internal resolution to act the wife's part truly, difficult as the task might be to perform.

Shall we say more? What more remains to be said? Anna Lee, the pure-hearted Anna Lee, is married to the man of her choice. She has passed safely through the perils of maidenhood, and is now a wife—and a wife wisely wedded.

But we must not lose sight of her. As a "Wife" we will still follow her, and see how, in her new relations, she sustains the harmonious consistency of character that made her so lovely as a maiden, and blessed all who came within the sphere of her influence.

* The reader will readily perceive in what follows, that the story is one of American life; and occasionally narrates conversations and occurrences somewhat at variance with the ideas entertained of married life in England.

II.—THE WIFE.

CHAPTER I.—AN EFFORT TO BEGIN RIGHT—A WISE DECISION.

JAMES HARTLEY had been married three weeks—three of the happiest weeks he had ever spent; but happier far was his lovely young bride. A form of affection, as every woman is, she could love more deeply, and feel a more intense delight in loving. The more closely she looked into her husband's mind, and the clearer she saw and understood the moral qualities by which it was adorned, the purer and more elevated was her love.

They sat alone, side by side, as the day was drawing to a close, the hand of the wife resting, confidently, in that of her husband. They were yet in the family of the bride's father, who would not hear of their going away.

"It is plenty of time these three or four months to come for Anna to take upon herself the cares of domestic life," he would say, whenever any allusion was made by either his daughter or her husband to their intention of going to housekeeping.

But both James Hartley and his bride thought differ-

ently, as a conversation that passed between them some few days previously will show.

"We have been married now for nearly a month, 'Anna,' remarked Hartley; "and it is full time that we began our preparations for housekeeping."

"A thing, you know, that father will not consent to our doing."

"So it seems. But is it right for us to remain here longer than is necessary to make proper arrangements for getting into our own house?"

"Is there any reason why we should hurry these arrangements?" returned Anna.

"None in the least. We should make them deliberately and wisely."

"And may they not be made as well three months hence as now?"

"You shall answer that question yourself," replied Hartley, smiling. "We are now husband and wife."

A light, like the flitting of a sun-ray over the face of Anna, was the response to this affirmation.

"As such," continued the husband, "we occupy a new, peculiar, and distinct position in society. The sphere of our influence is a different one from what it was. All who approach us are affected differently from what they formerly were. You can understand why this is so?"

"Clearly. All new relations make a corresponding impression on society. The influence of the maiden is one thing, and the influence of the wife another."

"And they act in different spheres."

"Yes. One is on the circumference of the family circle, so to speak, the other in the centre."

"The exact truth. Now, what position does a wife occupy in a family circle of which she is not the centre? An orderly one?"

Anna shook her head.

"If not an orderly one, then not the most useful one—not the true one."

"But I, as a wife, would make both centre and circumference in the family circle now. Or, rather, you and I would."

"Even admitting this, which is not exactly clear, we would both be in truer order than when on the circumference and not in the centre at the same time. You will admit that?"

"I cannot help doing so."

"And if in truer order, in a better way of acting usefully in the world."

"Yes."

"Then, as husband and wife, can we too soon take our true social position? I think not. Life's duties are not so few, that any of them can safely be neglected for a single day. It is very pleasant to live here, without a thought or care about external things. But I am not at all sure that it is good for either of us."

"Nor am I, now that I fully comprehend your views, which I see to be correct in every particular. Father and mother will regret our leaving them, I know. But you are now my husband, and I am ready, when I see truth in your rational mind, to stand up by your side in obedience to the truth, even though all the world should be offended."

"Which, of course, they will not be, at our doing so."

sensible a thing as going to housekeeping in a month or two after our marriage."

Anna smiled sweetly into her husband's face, as he replied thus playfully to her earnestly-expressed sentiment.

From that time their resolution was taken.

On the occasion referred to in the opening of this chapter, the subject of conversation was their intention of making early preparations for getting into their own house. On the day previous, they had conversed seriously with Anna's father and mother, who, much against their will, could not help yielding a rational consent to the reasons offered by their children for the resolution to take their true place in society.

"There is now a very good house in Walnut Street to rent, which, I think, will just suit us," remarked Hartley, while they sat, hand and hand, as we have seen. "I looked through it to-day, and find that it has every convenience that could be desired. It is just below ——— street."

"One of those large, handsome houses?"

"Yes. You remember them?"

"Very well. What is the rent?"

"Eighty guineas."

Anna made no reply, but sat with her eyes cast thoughtfully to the floor. She not only had no wish to go into so large and expensive a house, but felt an instant reluctance at the thought of doing so. She had no certain knowledge in regard to her husband's worldly circumstances, but she did not believe that he was rich. She had been living with her father in a plain and comfortable

style, and did not think of anything greatly superior.

Hartley looked earnestly into the face of his young wife, and sought to read its expression.

"How do you like the house I mention?" he at length said.

Here came a trial for Anna, the trial of not agreeing with her husband. Her wish was to yield, in all things, her will to his; but, unless her judgment approved, she could not so yield with a clear conscience. In this matter, her judgment did not approve, and she felt an acute pain at the thought of objecting to his proposal. With an effort, and a look that asked forgiveness for opposition, she said—

"It is a very handsome house. But——"

And she hesitated, while a warm glow suffused her face.

"But what, dear?" The kindness with which this was spoken, re-assured Anna, who felt an inward dread of the effects of opposition. The idea that she should ever be called upon to differ from her husband in anything requiring concert of action, had, until now, never crossed her mind.

"Don't you think the rent too high?" she said, in a suggestive tone.

"Not for the house. It is a very excellent one, and there is not a more desirable situation, I think, in the city."

"But for us to pay, I mean?"

Hartley looked again earnestly into the face of his wife—so earnestly that her eyes dropped beneath his fixed

gaze. Another silence followed; to Anna a troubled one.

"I don't know but that you are right," the husband said, with a frank smile. "Eighty guineas is rather a heavy rent for two young people like us to pay."

"But it is not only the rent, dear," returned Anna, brightening up. "A large and elegant house like that must be furnished in a liberal and corresponding style. And then there would have to be a free expenditure of money to maintain such an establishment. For my part I do not desire to come before the world, as a young wife, in so imposing a manner."

Hartley returned, to this, an approving pressure of the hand he still held.

"Still," resumed Anna, "if your circumstances justify such a style of living, and you desire it, I, as your wife, will not object, for an instant."

This remark helped to set Hartley right. The house in which he was partner was doing a heavy business, and there was a prospect of making large profits. If this expectation should be realised, his division would be a handsome one. But if not—that "if" had never before presented itself so distinctly to his mind as at this moment. In thinking about commencing house-keeping, he had felt ambitious to raise Anna to as elevated a condition as possible. To place her alongside of the "best and proudest." All this was more from impulse and feeling than reason. His pride, not his good common sense, was influencing him. At the first blush, although he did not let it be seen, he felt disappointed at the want of cordial approval manifested by Anna, for whose sake,

more than his own, he had fixed upon the handsome house in Walnut Street. But the view she took of the subject, so soon as it came directly in front of the eye of his mind, he saw to be the true one.

"That may be a question," he said, in reply to her last remark, speaking thoughtfully. "It is true that everything looks bright just now; but it is also true that clouds often come suddenly over the brightest skies. It was for your sake that I wished to rent that house. I felt a pride in the thought of making you its mistress."

"I shall be much happier as the mistress of a less imposing residence. Let us begin the world without ostentation. As we are about to commence housekeeping from a sense of right, let us not consult appearances, but be governed throughout by the right ends that prompted our first decision. For my part, a house at half, or even less than half the rent of the one in Walnut Street, will meet all my expectations. To manage its internal arrangements will cost me less care and labour, and you less money; and it is needless to be too free with either in the beginning of life."

"Well and wisely said, Anna. I fully agree with you. I yielded to a weakness when I set my heart upon the house I have mentioned. I will look further, and see if I cannot find as many comforts as that presented, in a more compact and less costly form."

"I am sure you will. And I am sure we will be happier than if we had made our debut in a much more imposing way."

And thus the matter was settled. The reader cannot but say wisely, when he reflects that James Hartley was

without capital himself, and only a junior partner in a mercantile house, which, although it was doing a heavy business, might not at the end of the year, from causes against which ordinary foresight could not guard, divide anything more than very moderate profits. A woman with different views and feelings would never have thought of objecting to become the mistress of an establishment like the one offered by Hartley; but Anna had no weak pride or love of show to gratify. She looked only to what was right; or, at least, ever sought to do so.

CHAPTER II.—A THOUGHTLESS WOMAN OF THE WORLD
—FLORENCE ARMITAGE.

"You are going to housekeeping, I hear," said Mrs Riston, a young friend, about a week after the conversation mentioned in the preceding chapter had taken place. Mrs Riston had called in to see Anna, whose acquaintance she had recently made.

"Yes," was the smiling reply.

"You'll be sorry for it?"

"Why so?"

"Oh, it will bring you into a world of trouble. My husband has been teasing me to death about going to housekeeping ever since we have been married. But I won't hear of it."

"That is strange. I thought every married woman would like to be in her own house."

"Oh dear! no. I know dozens who would throw

houses and all into the river if they could. It makes a slave of a woman, Mrs Hartley. She is tied down to a certain routine of duties of the most irksome nature; and this, day in and day out, the year round. And what is worse, instead of her duties growing lighter, they are constantly increasing."

"But all these duties it is right for her to perform, is it not?"

"Not if she can get out of them, or delegate their performance to some one else, as I do. In a boarding-house you pay for having all this trouble taken off your hands. And I think our husbands may just as well pay for it as not. I have no notion of being a slave. I did not marry to become a mere drudge, so to speak, to any one."

"It is a question in my mind, Mrs Riston, whether it is right to delegate the duties we are competent to perform," was Anna's mild reply.

"All nonsense! Get out of doing everything you can. At the best you will have your hands full."

"No doubt I shall find plenty to do; but my labour will be lightened by the consciousness that it is done in order to make others happy."

"Others happy! Oh, la! Who'll try to make you happy, I wonder?"

"My husband, I hope," said Anna, gravely.

"Humph! You will see. Husbands aint the most unselfish creatures in the world. I believe they are not proverbial for sacrificing much to the happiness of their wives."

Anna felt shocked at this. But her young friend did

not notice the effect her words produced, and continued to run on.

"You had better take my advice, and tell your husband, as I have told mine over and over again, that you are not going to become a domestic slave for him or anybody else."

Anna shook her head.

"Well! Just as you like. If you will go to house-keeping, so be it. It won't hurt me. Have you picked out your house yet?"

"We haven't exactly decided. Mr Hartley thought, at first, of taking a very beautiful house in Walnut Street, at a rent of eighty guineas."

"But very soon thought better of it, I have no doubt."

"If I had not objected, he would have taken it."

"You objected? Why so?"

"I thought it would involve more expense and style than two young folks like us ought to indulge in."

"Upon my word! But you are a novice in the world! This is the first instance that has occurred among all my acquaintances of such a thing as a wife objecting to style and expense. Precious few of us get the chance, I can assure you! And you'll soon wish, or I am mistaken, that you had taken your good man at his word."

Anna felt a glow of indignation at this reflection upon her husband. But she forced herself to appear unmoved, merely replying,

"No; I shall never wish that. I shall never have any want, in his power to supply, that will not be readily met."

"So you may think now. But take my advice, and

don't put any prudential and penurious notions into your husband's head. If he wants to carpet your floors with gold, let him do it. He'll never hurt himself by spending money on you or his household. Men rarely, if ever, do, let me tell you. As they grow older, they get to be closer and closer with their money, until at last you can get scarcely anything at all. The best time is at first. The first few years of marriage is the only golden harvest time a woman ever sees."

"You have not been married long enough to speak all this from experience."

"I have seen a good deal more of life than you have, child; and I have had my own experience. As far as it goes, I can witness fully to what I have said. And yet my husband is as good as the rest, and much better than the mass. I love him about as well, I suppose, as most women love their husbands; though I don't pretend to be blind to his faults. But what kind of a house do you prefer, seeing that the elegant one in Walnut Street is rather costly and stylish?"

"There is a house vacant close by. Perhaps you noticed the bill as you came up R—— Street.

"Just round the corner?"

"Yes; the rent is thirty guineas."

"Mrs Hartley!"

"It is a very good house, and quite genteel, with a great deal more room than we want."

"But, my dear, good madam, it is nothing but an ordinary house, built to rent. There is nothing elegant about it. Don't refuse to take the one in Walnut Street

in her husband. The young man exerted all his powers to render himself agreeable to her, and with such success, that the day was fixed, and everything prepared for their marriage, when an unexpected disclosure proved the baseness of his character, and abruptly broke off all intercourse with him, on the very day appointed for their marriage. Since the severe lesson her heart had received, Florence was a good deal changed. Her thoughtlessness, which had come near involving her in a whole lifetime of misery, and her critical escape, made her feel humble and thankful. She visited Anna frequently, and profited much more than formerly by her truthful precepts.

On this occasion, Anna saw, after a few moments, that her friend was slightly agitated.

"You seem disturbed, Florence. What is the matter?" she said.

The colour deepened on the maiden's face.

"Who do you think I met in the street just now?"

"I cannot tell."

"William Archer."

"But you did not recognise him?"

"No."

"In that, I need scarcely say, you were right. Your own heart will tell you that."

"And yet, Anna, I confess to you that I was tempted to do so."

"Florence!" Anna's voice and countenance expressed strongly the surprise she felt.

"Do not condemn me until you hear all; until you know the cause of disturbance. I received a letter from him yesterday."

“Which you immediately returned unanswered?”

“No, I did not feel sure that I ought to do so, until I had seen and conversed with you about it.”

“What does he say?”

“Here is his letter; read it.”

Anna shrunk from touching the epistle, which Florence held towards her.

“Read it aloud, if you particularly wish me to know its contents,” she merely said.

Florence did as requested. The letter contained a most solemn denial of charges brought against the writer by a certain individual, who was, he said, evidently not in her right mind, and whose statements should at least be taken with great caution. He knew that rumour had been busy with his name, and had magnified his faults into crimes; “and how easy it is,” he urged, “to blast any man’s character by false charges, if he is not permitted to refute them;”—with much more of the same tenor. Altogether, the letter was written with tact, force, and an air of great plausibility, and well calculated to create a doubt as to the correctness of the judgment which the general voice had passed upon him. He did not, he said, purpose to renew his suit for the hand of Florence; for that, he was well assured, would be useless. But it was a duty he owed to himself and society to at least make an attempt to vindicate his character, and in the highest quarter.

After Florence had read the letter, she looked inquiringly into the face of Mrs Hartley. Anna returned her steady look, but made no remark.

"There is, at least, an appearance of truth about this letter," Florence at length said.

Mrs. Hartley compressed her lips and shook her head, but did not speak.

"I am afraid, Anna, that you sometimes suffer your prejudices to obscure the otherwise clear perceptions of your mind. We are all liable to err, Anna."

"True. But if a woman's heart is in the right place—that is, has a love for all that is innocent and virtuous, and a deep abhorrence of everything opposite to these, she will not be very liable to form an erroneous judgment of any man who approaches her, no matter how many semblances of virtue he may put on. As for me, I do not pretend to have very acute perceptions, but from William Archer, you well know, I always shrunk with instinctive dislike."

"That arose, no doubt, from the estimate common report had caused you to form of his character."

"And are you prepared to doubt common report on this head?"

"Somewhat, I must confess. You have heard his solemn denial?"

"Florence! I should think you had seen proofs enough. But, if not satisfied, a half hour's conversation with my mother will convince you that the writer of the letter you hold in your hand is quite as base as you had been led to believe him."

No reply was made. Florence folded the letter, and returned it to her pocket, with a deep sigh, breathed forth unconsciously.

Mrs. Hartley was deeply pained at observing this change.

in the mind of her young friend. But she said no more, trusting that the momentary weakness to which she was yielding would pass away, after conversing with her mother, who knew much more about Arthur than the daughter wished to utter, or we to record.

CHAPTER III.—A SLIGHT MISUNDERSTANDING.

AFTER the conversation between Mrs Hartley and Florence had taken a new direction, the subject of going to housekeeping was introduced. Like Mrs Riston, Florence was in favour of the large house in Walnut Street, and urged Anna very strongly to change her mind, and let her husband take it.

"He is able enough," she said.

"Are you right sure?"

"He ought to be. Isn't he in the firm of R——, S——, & Co.?"

"As a junior partner only."

"He wished to take the house, you say?"

"At first he did."

"He ought to know better than any one else whether he could afford to do so or not."

"True. But he now thinks with me that it will be wiser for us to commence housekeeping in a style less imposing."

"I must say," returned Florence, "that Mr Hartley would have found very few women to object as you have

done to a large and elegant house. I am sure the temptation would have been too much for me."

"If you had clearly seen that it was neither wise nor prudent to do so?"

"That might have altered the case. But I think few but yourself would have stopped to consider about wisdom and prudence."

"To their sorrow in the end, perhaps. I for one would much rather take an humble position in society, and rise, if good fortune attend me, gradually; than, after taking a high position, be, in a few years, thrust down."

"If there be danger of that, your course was doubtless best. But why should you apprehend any such disaster?"

"I do not apprehend evil; I only act, as I think, wisely. My husband is a young man who has been in business only for a few years. There are now but two of us, and we do not need a very large house. For both of these reasons it is plain to my mind that we ought to take our place in society without ostentation or lavish expenditure. It is barely possible that my husband may not find all his business expectations realized. I do not know what his prospects are, for I am in no way conversant with them. I only know that he had no capital of his own when he was taken into business. That he has told me. Now, if he should be very successful, it will be easy for us to go up higher in a few years. If not, and we had come out in costly style, it would be a hard trial and a mortifying one to come down."

"Your good sense is always guiding you aright,"

Florence could not help saying. "It is best, no doubt, that you should do as you have proposed; but there is not one in a hundred who would have exercised your prudent forethought; I am sure I could not have done it."

A few days after this, Hartley and his wife decided to take the house in R—— Street. Then came the work of furnishing it. And here the prudent forethought of Anna was again seen. Her husband proposed to give up the whole business to a good cabinet-maker and an upholsterer, who should use their judgment and experience in such matters.

"As neither you nor I know much about these things, it will save us a world of trouble," he said.

Anna shook her head and smiled at this remark.

A shadow instantly flitted over the brow of Hartley. It disappeared as quickly as it came, but Anna saw it. The smile vanished from her lips, and her eyes filled with tears. She felt, that, because she did not see in all things just as he did, he was annoyed.

"Am I self-willed? Do I differ with my husband from caprice?" were the self-examining questions of the young wife.

Hartley read her thoughts, and said quickly, in a voice of affection—

"You ought to know more about all these matters than I do, Anna; so you shall decide what is best to do."

"I wish to decide nothing, James. I only wish to see and decide with you in every thing. You don't know how much it pains me to differ: but ought I to yield passively to what you suggest, if my own judgment does

not approve? Ought we not to see eye to eye in all things?"

"We ought, certainly. But I have been so long in the habit of consulting my own judgment about everything, that I am, thus early in our married life, forgetting that now there are two of us to decide questions of mutual interest. I thank you for so gently bringing this to my mind, and for doing so in the very outset. Without thinking whether it would meet your views or not to become the mistress of a very elegant house, I decided to rent and fit up an establishment that I already see would have afforded more trouble than comfort. Your wise objections prevented the occurrence of that evil. Again I have decided to fit up the house we have taken in a certain way, and so decided without consulting you about it. Here is my second error, and you have, like a true wife, in the gentlest possible way, given me to see that I was wrong. I thank you for these two lessons, that had much better be given now than at some future time."

Hartley bent down and kissed the flushed cheek of his beautiful wife as he said this.

"And now, dear," he continued, "speak out freely all you have to say. As before, your judgment will, I doubt not, show that mine was altogether at fault."

"Do not talk so James," returned Anna, her face covered with blushes. "I desire only to see with you and act with you."

"I know that, dear; but I am not perfect. I am like all others, liable to err. And it is your duty when

you clearly see me in error, to balance that error by declining to act passively with me. This I hope you will do."

Anna was humble minded, and it pained her to hear such remarks from her husband, for whose moral and intellectual character she had the highest regard, while of herself she thought with meekness.

"Tell me, dear," Hartley said, after some time, "what is your objection to my plan of furnishing our house?"

"Mainly to the expense."

"Do you think it would cost more than if we attended to it ourselves?"

"It would, probably, cost double, and not be arranged more perfectly, so far as comfort and convenience are concerned, than if we were to do it ourselves."

"I don't understand how that could be."

"Your cabinet-maker and upholsterer would wish to know if you wanted everything of the best; and you would assent. The best would be, no doubt in their estimation, the costliest. I saw a house once furnished in this way—a house not larger than the one we have taken. How much do you think it cost?"

"How much?"

"Nine hundred pounds."

"Indeed!"

"Yes. And I would agree to furnish a house with just as many comforts and conveniences on half the money."

Hartley's eyes were cast thoughtfully on the floor.

It was some moments before anything more was said. The wife was first to speak. She did so in a timid, hesitating voice.

"Had we not better understand each other fully at once?" she said.

"By all means. The quicker we do so the better. Is there anything in which we do not fully understand each other?"

"Before we take another step, ought not I, as your wife, to know exactly how you stand with the world in a business and pecuniary relation? I feel that this is a very delicate subject for a wife to introduce. But can I know how to be governed in my desires if I do not know to what extent they can be safely gratified?"

"I trust there is no desire that you can entertain, dear Anna, that I am not able and willing to gratify."

"That is altogether too vague," replied Mrs Hartley, forcing a smile. "As your wife, I shall regulate the expense of your household. I wish to do so wisely; and in order to this it is necessary for me to have some idea of your probable income."

"It ought to be between four and five hundred pounds a-year; and will be, unless some unforeseen events transpire to affect our business."

Hartley seemed to say this with reluctance. And he did so really. The inquiry grated on his feelings. It seemed to him that Anna should have felt confidence enough in him to believe that he would not propose any expenditure of money beyond what was prudent. He would hardly have thought in this way if he had not actually proposed the very thing he tacitly condemned her for

suspecting that he had done. He was not, really, so well established in the world as to be able to rent a house at a high rent, and furnish it in a costly style; nor even to give a *carte blanche* to a cabinet-maker and upholsterer to fit up, according to their ideas, the house he had decided to occupy.

The moment he allowed himself to think thus of his honest-minded wife, he felt an inward coldness toward her, which was perceived as quickly in her heart, as it was felt in his.

Conscious that Anna thus perceived his feelings, and unable, at the same time, to rise above them, and think with generous approval of her motives, he did not, for some time, make any effort to lift her up from the unhappy state into which she had fallen. One unkind thought was the creator of others.

"What can she mean?" he allowed himself to ask. "Is it possible that she has imagined I was rich; and now, a doubt having crossed her mind, can she be trying to find out the exact state of my affairs? I never could have dreamed this!"

Both their eyes were cast upon the floor. They sat silent, with hearts heavily oppressed; he suffering accusation after accusation to flow into his mind, and lodge there; and she deeply distressed, from a consciousness of having been misunderstood in a matter that she felt to be of great importance, and which she had endeavoured to approach with the utmost delicacy.

Some minutes passed, when better feelings produced better thoughts in the mind of James Hartley. He saw that he had been ungenerous, even cruel in his suspicions.

He imagined himself in her situation, and felt how deeply her heart must be wounded.

"She is right," he said, inwardly, lifting his head, with the intention of saying that which should at once relieve Anna's mind. The first thing that met his eye was a tear falling upon her hand. His feelings reacted strongly. Drawing an arm quickly about her neck, he pressed her head against his bosom, and, bending over, murmured in her ear—

"I am not worthy of so good a wife as you, dear Anna! What evil has possessed me, that I, who love you so truly, should be the one to make you unhappy? Surely I have been beside myself!"

Anna released herself quickly from the arm that had been thrown around her neck, and turned up to the eyes of her husband a tearful, serious, but not unhappy face.

"Oh, James! dear James!" she said, in a low, earnest, eloquent voice. "Why do you speak so? I am only weak and foolish. It is enough that we love truly. If we find it a little difficult, at first, to understand each other fully, it is no great wonder. Love, true love, will in the end harmonize all differences, and make plain to each the other's heart. Let us be patient and forbearing."

"What you are; but I have much to learn, and you shall be my tutor."

Hartley again kissed his bride; but she looked serious.

"Not so," she returned. "It is to your intelligence that I am to look for guidance. I am to learn of you, not you of me."

"Never mind," was smilingly replied, by Hartley.

"We will reverse the order for a time, until my intelligence of domestic affairs is laid upon a truer basis than it seems now to be. But I think there will be no harm in our deferring all the matters now under consideration until to-morrow. Both of us will then be able to see more clearly, feel less acutely, and determine more wisely. Do you not think so?"

Anna gave a cheerful assent to this, and the subject of conversation was changed.

CHAPTER IV.—ALL RIGHT AGAIN.

CONSCIOUS that he had wronged Anna in thought as well as in feeling, Hartley's words, tones, and actions expressed towards her the tenderness that this consciousness awoke in his bosom. By every little art in his power he strove to obliterate from her mind a recollection of what had passed.

As for Anna, she was grieved to find that her well-meant, indeed her conscientious efforts, had been misunderstood. It would have been the easiest thing in the world for her to remain passive, and let her husband make all arrangements as his taste might dictate. But would this be right? That question she could not answer in the affirmative.

"He will think me self-willed," she said. "Twice already have I opposed his wishes, and how can he help feeling that I do this from an innate love of having things only my own way? Oh, if he but knew my heart! If

he could see how gladly I would yield up everything to him, if it would be right for me to do so!"

While Anna thought thus, her husband was experiencing the good results of her firmness. He was closely examining his own ends of action, and asking himself many questions, the answers to which enabled him to see the true nature of the ground upon which he was standing. In his heart he rendered his young wife full justice.

When next they recurred to the subject that had awakened a discordant string, it was seen in its true light by Hartley. He was the first to bring up the question about which there had been a difference of opinion,—felt much more strongly than expressed. This was on the succeeding day.

"I have been thinking a great deal about what took place yesterday," he began by saying in a serious voice.

Anna's heart gave a sudden bound. She looked earnestly at her husband. He could see that her lip slightly quivered.

"You are right and I am wrong," he continued; "all that concerns us should have our mutual consideration. As my wife, you ought to know exactly how I stand with the world, and I should not, through false pride, have any wish to conceal this from you. I have had many serious thoughts since yesterday, and to-day I feel that I am a wiser man. Will you forgive my ungenerous—"

"James!—dear James! I cannot hear you speak in this way," interposed Anna. "It is wrong for you to do so. Let what is past be forgotten. In the present let us live to good purpose; to the future let us look with hope."

"Very well. Let the past go with all its lights and shadows. To-day—that is, now—in the present time—we must act. What is our first duty?"

Anna made no reply.

"We have rented a house, and must furnish it."

Anna still remained silent.

"How shall it be done? I proposed one way; but it did not seem to you to be the right way, and like a true wife you said so, and gave an admirable reason. It was likely to involve a waste of money. You suggested, on the threshold of our married life, that we ought to understand each other fully. I have thought about that ever since. At first I could not bear to think of talking to you about the ordinary concerns of life—it seemed descending from a world of romance to a world of vulgar realities. Your intimation that you ought to know something about my pecuniary affairs, I confess, did jar upon my feelings; and I could not help shewing it. But, Anna, you were right. How could you, as you truly said, govern yourself in your desires, or regulate your expenditures, if you did not know how far I was able to meet them? It is right, then, that you should know precisely how I stand with the world; and in telling you the exact truth, I cannot but suffer a little from wounded pride—especially when the large house in Walnut Street comes up in my imagination. It is not to be concealed that I am not in a situation to rent such a house, and incur the heavy expenses that it would involve. I thought that I was, or rather imagined, without much thinking in the premises, that I was bound to make my wife the mistress of a very handsome house, with costly furniture, and

all that appertained to an elegant establishment. But my wife had the good sense to undeceive me in this, and I thank her most sincerely for it!

"To come down to the main point, then, without further preliminaries, I am, as you know, a partner in the firm of R——, S——, & Co., one of the most flourishing houses in the city. But I am a junior partner, and entitled only to a certain dividend on the profits. This dividend, I have every reason to believe, will be between four and five hundred pounds. It may be less. I ought not to conceal from myself the fact, that a series of heavy losses would reduce my income much below the sum named;—still, I do not really apprehend anything of the kind. To all human appearance, our customers are some of the safest in the country. But it is the part of wisdom to exercise a prudent forethought."

Anna listened with deep attention. She did not reply, although her husband paused some moments to give her an opportunity for doing so.

"There is every prospect, however," Hartley resumed, "of my acquiring wealth rapidly. Our house has doubled its business in the last year, and if we go on increasing in the ratio that we have done for some time past, there will not be a richer firm in the city. My proportion of profit is to be increased to a fifth, at the expiration of five years from the time I was taken into the concern."

Hartley again paused; but Anna still continued silent.

"I have now told you all freely," he said.

"For which I thank you!" Anna replied in a serious voice. "I can now move forward without a feeling of insecurity. I shall know the ground upon which I tread."

"You will not, I hope, feel that there is any necessity for a very close economy?"

"All that either you or I want to make our condition as pleasant as would be desired, you are, I doubt not, fully able to afford. If there is no necessity for a very close economy, there is as little for a very free expenditure. Under all the circumstances, will it not be wise for us to set some limit to our wants?"

"In what way?"

"Determine how much, situated as we are, it should cost us in the year to live."

"I fully agree with you. Suppose, then, we say five hundred pounds."

Anna smiled.

"Too much or too little?" asked Hartley.

"Too much by at least two hundred pounds."

Hartley shook his head.

"We cannot live in a style that my business connexions require that I should live in, on three hundred pounds a-year."

"I am not so sure of that. Three hundred pounds, if prudently expended, will go a great way. My father, I know, supported his family, and sent three of us to school for a number of years, on greatly less than that. And we lived as respectably then as we do now. We have rented a very good house. Let us furnish it well. After that is done, we shall find the lowest amount I have named quite sufficient for us. If not, it can be easily increased."

"Very true. I believe you see this whole matter in the best light. The furnishing of our house, as you have

intimated, is now our first business. How and where shall we begin? As far as I am concerned, I know nothing at all about it."

"It is but little that I know;" replied Anna, "but there is one on whose experience I can safely rely—my mother. If you think it best, I will consult her."

"That will be the wisest course. A moment's reflection would have taught me this at first."

"My father has usually left all things relating to the internal economy of the family to her judgment."

"As I should leave all such things to yours," said Hartley, with a smile.

"No, no. Don't misunderstand me!" quickly replied Anna. "My mother, as far as I can recollect, never bought any thing of importance without referring to my father. Her familiarity with domestic affairs enabled her to judge correctly in regard to what was needed; but his taste was consulted, and what he approved, I have noticed that my mother almost always selected. This set of chairs was bought about a year ago. I remember hearing mother say to father one day,

" 'If we can afford it, I think we should get a new set of chairs.'

"We were sitting in the parlour here when she said this. Father looked around and examined the chairs attentively for a little while.

" 'They do look rather worn,' he answered, 'I did not notice it before. Our new carpets really shame them. By all means we must have another set.'

"The kind to be selected was then talked about. Mother proposed a plainer and cheaper style of chairs,

but father thought they could afford a set like these, and mother acquiesced. On the next day they went together to a chairmaker's. I accompanied them. Four or five different patterns were shewn ; but mother made no choice, until she heard father express himself very much pleased with these. Without the slightest appearance of being governed by his taste, I saw that she inclined, gradually, to a choice of those my father had liked, and when she finally said which she liked best, it was done so delicately, that I am sure father did not suspect that his taste had guided her. And yet it was so—or so appeared to me. I have witnessed the same deference to his taste frequently since. Now, just as my father leaves domestic affairs to my mother's judgment, do I wish that you would leave them to mine ; and just as my mother consults my father's taste, do I wish to consult yours. Shall it not be so ?”

“It shall!” was Hartley's instant reply, kissing, with warmth and tenderness, the sweet lips of his young wife, as he spoke.

CHAPTER V.—HOUSE FURNISHING.

ON the next day Hartley, accompanied by Anna and her mother, started out to select furniture. It must be told that Anna did not defer to the taste of her husband quite so fully as she had represented her mother as doing to Mr Lee. At the cabinet-maker's, there were several pieces of furniture that she induced him to purchase, notwithstanding he had expressed a decided preference for a

different style of the same article. The reason may be easily guessed. A difference of, perhaps, five pounds in a sofa; as much more in a set of chairs, or a pair of pier tables, not any better for the additional price, but only a little more showy, was the only cause for this want of deference to her husband's taste on the part of Mrs Hartley.

Sometimes the very natural desire to have things his own way, and the disposition felt to make a show, caused Hartley to feel chafed. But his good sense, aided by the experience he had gained since marriage, brought his mind back again to its true balance. He could not but approve the motives of his wife, and acknowledge that she was acting with prudence.

After their parlour, and a part of their chamber furniture, including carpets, had been selected, Hartley gave up all the rest into the hands of Anna.

In about two weeks the house was ready; the whole work of furnishing it having gone on under the direct supervision and instruction of Anna, aided by the wise counsel of her mother. When all was completed, the young couple took possession of their new home. Hartley was delighted with everything. The parlours were really beautiful.

"That sofa is much handsomer than I thought it was," he said, looking at it with pleasure. "It had a common appearance to me in Mr ——'s wareroom."

"Because you saw it there in contrast with more showy ones," returned Anna. "I think it a real beauty, myself. I wouldn't ask a better one."

"Nor I, now that I can see what it really is. These chairs, too, are good enough for any one. I don't know that a neater pattern could be found. In fact, everything looks about two-hundred per cent. better than I had any idea that it would."

"If we cannot be happy in a house furnished as well as this is, James, we cannot be happy anywhere," Anna said, leaning hard upon his arm, as she stood with her husband in the centre of their parlour, from which position they had been looking around them. "We want nothing for the sake of display; but only what will make us comfortable, and enable us to maintain that social position in which we can best act for the good of all around us."

As soon as Mrs Hartley had commenced house-keeping, she was visited, as a thing of course, by all her friends. Some admired everything. Some approved the young wife's taste, and commended her prudence; while others wondered why she chose a particular article of furniture instead of another that was more fashionable, or why she did not get Saxony instead of Brussels carpeting for her parlours; and a great deal more of a like tenor. Among these friends was Mrs Riston.

"Ah, my dear! So you have done as you threatened," said this lady, meeting Anna with a free air, and then looking around with a scrutinizing eye.

"Yes," was replied. "I have made a fair start in the world, and hope I shall be able to keep steadily on to the end with a clear conscience."

"It is more than many of us will do, then, let me tell

you. Clear consciences are rare things in these days. But let me see what kind of a beginning you have made. These are your parlours."

The lady looked around for a while, and then shook her head.

"What is the matter? Are not things to your taste?"

"Not exactly."

"What do you see wrong?"

"Nothing that can just be called wrong; but much that is not at all in keeping with your husband's condition in life."

"I don't know about that. I think everything is in keeping."

"It is more than I do then. How much did you pay for your sofas?"

"Twenty pounds for the pair."

"I thought they were not above that price. What in the world possessed you to buy such common looking affairs? Or, did your husband think them quite good enough?"

The blood mounted to Mrs Hartley's face, at this reflection upon her husband.

"No, they were my own choice," she quickly replied. "He liked a pair at forty pounds, and would have taken them if I had wished it."

Mrs Riston shook her head.

"You are a silly child, Anna; but you will know better after awhile. It makes me downright angry with you every time I think about that splendid house in Walnut

Street which you were foolish enough to refuse. Your husband is able enough to rent it."

"We both prefer to gain a little more experience than we have, before we dash out too boldly."

"If you don't dash out now, you will never do it. Take my word for that."

"No matter. Happiness in this life doesn't consist in dashing out. I, for one, shall be far happier in this quiet little nook, than I would be if I were mistress of a palace."

Mrs Riston gave her head an incredulous toss, and said,

"All that is well enough—very good talk. But I do not believe that you are so far superior to the rest of your sex as not to be captivated by elegance and splendour."

"I could have had a very elegant house and furniture of the most costly kind, if I had said but the word."

"And a great fool you were for not saying the word. You will repent of it one of these days."

Anna could not help smiling at her friend's earnestness,

"A rare display you would make, no doubt," she remarked, playfully.

"Wouldn't I! If I had the purse-strings I'd go to housekeeping to-morrow. Then I'd show you style! I'd make my friends open their eyes."

Anna laughed outright.

"You may laugh. But I'd do it! Mr Riston has been at me for the last three weeks about getting into a house of our own. I'm half inclined to say yes."

"Why don't you?"

I think I will; but on one condition—that I have full liberty to choose a house and furnish it just as I please."

"Will Mr Riston agree to that?"

"It's the only condition I'll give him a chance of agreeing to. If he makes a slave of me, I am determined to have a palace for my prison."

"Whether your husband can afford a palace or not?"

"Afford!" Mrs Riston's lip curled. "I hate to hear a woman utter that word! Afford, indeed! I'll make him afford it."

The manner in which this was said sent a chill through Mrs Hartley. She shrunk back, involuntarily, a pace or two from her visitor.

"But come," resumed Mrs Riston, "let me see your chambers. There is nothing very wonderful here."

Anna led the way up stairs. Not a single article in the chambers met the lady's approval.

"Cheap—cheap—cheap," she said, glancing around.

"Ah me! when will women get sense? Everything as plain as a pikestaff. Have you no taste, Mrs Hartley? No love for the beautiful? Has elegance no charm for your eyes?"

"No one can love external beautiful forms more truly than I do," Anna replied, seriously. "But at the same time, I love moral beauties. When there is a just relation between the elegancies of life and the ability to possess these elegancies, the external beautiful forms are but the correspondents of moral beauties. But, if this correspondence does not exist, there can be no real enjoy-

ment, no matter how beautiful the objects may be with which we are surrounded."

"All Greek to me, my dear! Give me the external beauties, and you may content yourself with the moralities, or whatever else you may choose to call them."

Anna made no further attempt to correct Mrs Riston's false notions. She saw that it was useless. She permitted her to find fault with, and scold about everything in the house, and when she finally took her departure, bade her a smiling good morning.

CHAPTER VI.—A PRUDENT COURSE THE WISEST.

ONE day, some three or four weeks after Hartley had commenced housekeeping, a member of the firm of R——, S—— & Co. said to the senior partner,

"I observe that James checked out, yesterday, three hundred pounds."

"Three hundred pounds! Are you sure?"

"I am."

"Strange! what can he want with that sum of money?"

"You know he is married."

"Yes. But what has that to do with three hundred pounds?"

"He has gone to housekeeping."

"That explains it. He mentioned to me his intention of doing so some weeks ago."

"But don't you think he is pretty free with money? A young man like him should not expect to dash out in very elegant style."

"True. But it is a question whether three hundred pounds will furnish a house very elegantly."

"Three hundred pounds will not go very far towards accomplishing that end, certainly. But it is more than probable that the major part of his furniture has been bought on a regular credit of six months, and that the three hundred pounds have been taken to pay for sundries not included in the bills for cabinet-ware and carpets."

"That may be. At any rate, it will be just as well for us to know all about this matter. Suppose you make some excuse to call in upon the young couple some evening this week, and see how they look."

"I will do so."

"Most sincerely do I hope that you will find all right. —That a just regard to James's situation in life will be apparent in everything around them. Too often it is the case, that, so soon as a young man is taken into business, he imagines his fortune made, and forthwith begins to spend money as freely as if it were water. Of this weakness I never should have suspected Hartley. But there is no telling what influence his wife, if she have a love of show and extravagance, may have over him. If any game of this kind is to be played, we will have to throw him over the wall the first chance that offers."

"Better, I think, to remonstrate with him first. If incorrigible, he will have to be cut off."

"All this, however, is assuming that he is running wild already. Let us be certain of this first. He has always showed himself a prudent young man."

"So he has. And it is hardly fair to suspect him too

strongly upon the evidence we now have before us. Three hundred pounds may be for the whole expense of furnishing his house. If so, I do not think he has exceeded a prudent limit, when it is considered that his dividend on the profit ought to reach four or five hundred pounds per annum, as business now is."

As determined upon, one of the partners called in upon Hartley, and sat for half an hour with him, on the plea of a conference about some matter of business forgotten during the day.

"Did you see Hartley, last evening?" asked the other member of the firm, when they met next morning.

"Yes."

"Well? What was the result?"

"All right, I should think."

"I am glad to hear it. What is the appearance of things?"

"Elegant."

"Elegant?"

"Yes; but not too costly."

"How were the parlours furnished?"

"With admirable taste, considering the outlay, which could not have been extravagant."

"I am really gratified. Then, the three hundred pounds must have been to meet the whole cost of their furniture?"

"Yes. If the rest of the house be in keeping with the parlours, which is no doubt the case, three hundred pounds is ample."

"I thought James had too much good sense to be led aside from prudence. Did you see his wife?"

●

"Yes."

"How did you like her?"

"Very much. I should call her a charming young creature."

"Is she handsome?"

"I think so."

"And a lady?"

"If she is not one, ladies are hard to find. Her face is very sweet; and, although she looks young, there is nothing childish about her."

"Who is she?"

"The daughter of old Mr Lee, in the ——— Insurance Company."

"Ah! Wasn't there a good deal of talk about her refusing a very advantageous offer some time ago?"

"Yes. She refused the hand of Gardiner."

"So she did. I remember now; and that I, in opposition to a good many lady friends, applauded her course. She is a sensible girl, I take it."

"So do I. Sensible for refusing Gardiner and accepting Hartley."

"Marriage usually makes or mars a young man's fortune," said the other. "I am happy to find that in our young friend's case, the former result is likely to occur. If he has a prudent, sensible wife, there need be no fear of him."

"That he has, I am ready to vouch," was confidently replied.

"It was true, as Hartley's senior associates in business had supposed. Three hundred pounds paid all the bills that were made by Hartley in furnishing his house. Had

he not been governed by his wife's better judgment in matters of domestic economy, the cost would have been nearly doubled. The way in which this would have affected his standing in the eyes of the principal members of his firm, the reader can easily guess.

Of all this careful observation of his conduct, Hartley had not the most remote suspicion. Had he married a woman whose love of display had seconded his desire to make an imposing appearance in the world, the first intimation of his error would have been, in all probability, a notice that he must curtail his expenses at least one-half, or leave the firm of which he was a partner. The mortification that this would have occasioned need not be described. So far from a fine house and costly furniture producing happiness, they would have made both himself and wife miserable.

CHAPTER VII.—A FOOLISH WIFE.

"I TELL you, Mr Riston, it's no use to talk to me. As I have told you a hundred times before, I am not going to let you nor anybody else make a slave of me."

"But, Ellen, this is all folly. As a wife, you should be willing to discharge a wife's duties. You cannot expect your husband to be contented without having some place in the world that to him is really home."

"No doubt it would content his heart vastly to see me drudging away from morning till night in the kitchen."

"Don't talk so like a silly woman, Ellen! You know better."

"I am silly enough in your eyes, no doubt. A woman is usually estimated by everybody else higher than she is by her husband."

"If so, it is easily explained," Mr Riston said, in a slightly sarcastic tone.

"How is it explained?" asked the wife, with a look of defiance.

"Because he knows her best," was coolly replied.

"Mr Riston, I won't allow anybody to insult me!"

"Nor will I, Ellen. If any one should insult you, let me know, and I will resent it on the instant."

"Your language and manner are insufferable, sir!"

"As is your unwife-like conduct, madam! I have borne with you until all patience is exhausted. I am sick to death of this way of living, and want to get into a house of my own. But you, from a selfish love of your own ease, refuse to perform the solemn pledges into which you entered at marriage. Your regard is all for yourself, and in no degree for your husband."

"And pray, sir," retorted Mrs Riston with spirit, "in what direction turns your regard? Is it towards me, or towards yourself? Just to gratify your peculiar notions, you would make your wife a domestic slave. Is that so very unselfish? Humph! You had better take the beam out of your own eye, before you endeavour to get the mote out of mine."

"Ellen!" and Mr Riston's voice was sterner, and his countenance darker than usual—"All this is the worst and vainest of trifling. For four years I have yielded to your pleasure in this matter. It has been a source of constant disturbance between us. I am resolved that it

shall not remain so any longer. You may do as you like, but my course is determined. I shall go to house-keeping. If it does not suit you to become the mistress of my house, I shall hire a competent person, and confide to her the care of it."

"Oh dear!" Mrs Riston laughed scornfully.

"Do not think, for a moment, that, in this matter, I am merely blustering," the husband said, with unusual seriousness. "It has taken me a long time to resolve upon this step. I have looked at the subject in every light. I have regarded your feelings and wishes up to the point where such a regard ceases to be a virtue. Now I feel that a woman who acts as you do, deserves not to be considered a moment by the man whom, in her marriage vows, she has cruelly deceived. I have already chosen a house."

"What!" Mrs Riston started to her feet with a countenance deeply flushed.

"It is true, as I have told you," calmly replied her husband. "I have selected a house. If it does not meet your approval, I will defer to your wishes in the choice of one that does, if you think proper to join me in doing what I have told you it is my intention to do."

"*I join you!*" half shrieked the wife, with bitter contempt and defiance in her tones. "*I join you, indeed! No! I will die before any man shall force me into this arbitrary measure. You have mistaken your woman, let me tell you.*"

"And you your man," was coldly returned.

A dead silence succeeded. The opposition and bickering of years had broken out at last into an open rupture.

Mr Riston's patience could hold out no longer against the selfishness of his wife, that did not permit her to regard his wishes or comforts in the least degree. Often before had he assumed an air of determination, in the hope that she would yield to his wishes, but with no good effect. Now, the determination was not assumed, but real. Mr Riston had looked around him for a house, and had selected one with the fixed intention of renting and furnishing it, unless his wife should consent to go to house-keeping, and desire a different situation or style of house for a residence. The wife did not believe that he was in earnest; but in this she was mistaken. No good had resulted from yielding, on his part. He was at last resolved to use a different kind of influence.

Mrs Riston, after the last remark of her husband, turned her back to him, and moved her chair so that her person would not fall within the range of his eye. It was in the evening, and both sat moody and silent until bedtime. Mrs Riston was indignant; and Mr Riston firmly resolved to do what he had threatened.

On the next morning, before descending to breakfast, he said in a very calm voice,—they were the first words spoken to his wife since the previous evening—

"Ellen, I wish you to consider all that I have said, as in earnest. I have the key of a house in N—— Street, through which I went yesterday. That house I shall rent, unless you choose another, and consent to go with me into it. I will not compel you to go into any house that you do not like; but, if you do not yourself select a house, I will take the one of which I have the key, and furnish it."

Mrs Riston made no reply. She did not even look towards her husband.

"I will give you three days to make up your mind. After that, if you still decide to persevere in your present course, I shall certainly take mine; and the evil resulting from it must rest upon your own head."

The breakfast bell rang at the moment, and Mr Riston left the chamber and descended to the dining room. His wife remained behind, and did not make her appearance at table during the meal.

"My dear Mrs Riston, how do you do? I am delighted to see you so early this morning. But how grave you look! What has happened, my dear?"

This was said by Mrs Leslie, one of the lady's particular friends, upon whom Mrs Riston called to communicate her troubles, as soon after breakfast as she thought it right to make a call.

"O dear, Mrs Leslie! I am in a world of trouble this morning."

"What is the matter, dear?"

"Oh, that husband of mine, the perverse creature! has got into one of his tantrums again."

"Has he?"

"Indeed he has, and he seems worse than ever. He does lead me such a life!"

"What new crotchet is in his head?"

"New? I wish to goodness it was something new! But it's that old notion about housekeeping; and he is stark, staring mad about it."

"Oh dear!"

"I declare he worries the very life out of me, not-

withstanding I have told him over and over again, that if he talked until doomsday about it I would not consent to become his slave. Go to housekeeping, indeed! I have seen too many women in that beautiful situation to wish to get into it myself."

"If your mind is made up about it, why give yourself so much trouble? It is only necessary to stand by your resolution, and he cannot help himself."

"So I have believed. But, would you have thought it! he is actually going to rent a house and furnish it all himself."

"But he can't put you into it by bodily force."

"No, but he says he will hire a housekeeper to take charge of it if I don't go with him."

"Humph! That would be a pretty piece of business."

"Would'nt it!"

"But you don't believe he is in earnest?"

"I am afraid he is. I never saw him in such a temper. I declare, his manner frightened me."

Mrs Leslie did not know what to reply. While she sat with her eyes still upon the floor in a musing attitude, her friend resumed—

"If he does really mean to push things to extremities, I shall have to give in, because I wouldn't have people think, for the world, that we did not live upon the most affectionate terms. I am too proud to have myself the town talk. But if he once gets the upper hand of me, there is no telling how far he may play the tyrant. That is the difficulty in the way, even after I have conquered my own will, which is no light task."

"Yes, that is to be well considered. If you give way an inch to some men, they will certainly exact the ell."

"And my husband is just one of those kind of men."

"You must yourself manage, if you do give an inch, to take three ells from somewhere else."

"That's it exactly, Mrs Leslie! That is just what I have thought of doing. And it is to consult you about this that I have called in; but, the first question to settle is, shall I yield?"

"I think you have taken already a very sensible view of that subject. You do not wish to be the town talk."

"No, I do not. I dread that only a little more than giving up to my husband a thing that a woman of spirit never should do if it is possible to avoid it. If the matter could be kept between him and me alone, I would die before I would yield an inch; but in this movement he has completely out-generalled me."

"So it would seem, if he means really to do what he says. Suppose you let him go on a little further. If he does take a house and furnish it, you can become its mistress at the last pinch, and so avoid the exposure you dread."

"Yes, but look here, Mrs Leslie. If I consent to go to housekeeping—if I give that one inch, I must have my three ells, you know. Now where are they to come from?"

"That is for you to determine."

"With the assistance of your advice?"

"It shall be freely given; but I want a small por-

tion of ground to stand upon. Some clue to your wishes."

"Let me see," mused Mrs Riston. "How shall I thwart him? How shall I get the complete upper hand? Where are the three ells to come from? Yes, I think I have it. He loves money, and hates to spend it; and I love it too, but only to spend it freely. If I go to house-keeping, I must have a splendid establishment."

"That's it, dear! Put your hand deep into his pocket. If he will push matters so far—if the thing must be done, take care to have it done as you like."

"Trust me for that. He said if I didn't like the house he had taken, I was at liberty to choose one for myself."

"Did he? Then you have him."

"Hav'n't I? If I am to be a slave, I will choose a splendid captivity. He shall pay for it. Before a twelve-month rolls around, if he isn't sick to death of house-keeping, I am no prophet."

Instead of wisely seeking to turn the current of Mrs Riston's thoughts into a better channel, Mrs Leslie encouraged her folly, and confirmed her in the mad resolution she had taken.

CHAPTER VIII.—A SAD PICTURE OF DOMESTIC LIFE.

MR RISTON did not make his appearance at dinner-time, preferring to get something to eat at one of the public dining-rooms, to meeting his perverse-minded wife. He did not know that she was prepared to give him a

much pleasanter reception than he had every reason to believe that she would.

Evening came, and the unhappy husband—for unhappy, though resolute, he really was—took his way homeward. When he entered his boarding house, he went to the public parlour, and sat down there to await the ringing of the tea bell, instead of going up to his own room. At the supper table he met his wife for the first time since morning. They sat side by side. But he did not speak to her, nor even look into her face. He was not a little surprised when she asked, in the ordinary indifferent tone with which she usually spoke to him, why he had not come home to dinner. He replied that he was very busy, and preferred dining in town. Mrs Riston did not believe this of course. It was acting on his part as well as hers, and both understood that it was. But Mr Riston felt puzzled.

After tea the husband and wife retired to their apartment. Mr Riston made no attempt to introduce the subject about which they had jarred so heavily on the night before; but his wife dexterously brought it in, and then declared that, rather than there should be the exposure he threatened, she would submit, though with great reluctance. A few convenient tears watered this concession. Mr Riston was softened.

"I cannot yield the point of going to housekeeping," he said. "But I am very willing to defer to your judgment in the selection of a house, and to let your taste govern in furnishing it."

"Where is the house you have fixed upon?" asked Mrs R

"In N —— Street."

"What kind of a house is it?"

"A very good house. I have no doubt but that you will like it. To-morrow we will walk round there. I have the key."

Mrs Riston thought it just as well to reserve her objections until she saw the house, for then she could have something real upon which to ground them.

On the next day, after breakfast, in apparently a very good humour, the lady started out with her husband to visit the house he had pitched upon.

"How much is the rent?" she thought proper to ask on the way.

"Forty guineas," replied Mr Riston.

"It can't be much of a house at that price," quietly remarked the lady.

"I think it a very excellent house. In some situations it would rent for sixty guineas."

Mrs Riston said no more, but walked on. Her mind was made up as to the game she would play. In thinking how she would thwart her husband, she felt a secret delight. At length they were at the door. The key was applied, and they entered the house. First they looked through the parlours.

"These are very fine rooms," said the husband.

"Miserable paper!" said the wife.

"I don't know. I think it very good."

"Hardly fit for a garret. Isn't it astonishing that anybody could have the execrable taste to select such a pattern?"

"No doubt the landlord will give us new paper."

"And such mantel-pieces! I wouldn't be forced to look at them every day for a month if anybody would give me their weight in gold."

"I am sure, Ellen, that I don't see anything so offensive in them."

"Well, I do then; but come, let us go up into the chambers."

Up they went.

"Just as I supposed it would be. No paper on the walls."

"The landlord will paper the chambers, if we ask him, I am sure."

"He may paper them with gold leaf, if he chooses, but I would not live in his house."

"Why, Ellen! What do you mean?"

"Just what I have said. The fact is, I don't like the house at all, and can't imagine how you could have conceived, for a single moment, the idea of renting it."

"I think it a very excellent house."

"You do?"

"Certainly. A very genteel, comfortable house."

"Genteel! Oh, la! Your ideas of gentility and mine differ vastly. I can't live here, Mr Riston. If I must go to housekeeping, I will be the mistress of something that suits my taste much better than this does."

"Suppose you look for a house yourself. I am willing. If you are not pleased with this one, see if you cannot find another that you like better."

This was gaining one point. Mrs Riston agreed to look out herself. Two days afterwards she said to her husband,

"I think I have met with a house that is just the thing."

"I am glad to hear it. Where is it situated?"

"In Arch Street."

"What is the rent?"

"Only a hundred and fifty pounds. It is a very cheap house for so fine a one."

"A hundred and fifty pounds!" exclaimed Mr Riston, in surprise.

"Yes, that is the rent."

"But you certainly do not think about our renting a house at that?"

"Why not? It is just the thing; I know you will be delighted with it."

"Not at a hundred and fifty pounds."

"The rent is very reasonable, Mr Riston. You don't know what an elegant house it is."

"No doubt it is elegant enough, my dear, but we can't afford to pay such a rent."

"How much do you pay for your warehouse?"

"I pay a hundred and eighty pounds. But——"

"Very well, if you can pay a hundred and eighty pounds for a warehouse, I see no reason why you can't pay a hundred and fifty pounds for a dwelling."

"But a warehouse, Ellen, is a place of business; the rent of which is——"

"And a dwelling house is a place of residence. Where is the difference, pray?"

"A very great difference. The rent of a warehouse always depends upon the amount of business that can be done——"

"Don't talk all that nonsense to me, Mr Riston. I don't pretend to understand a word of it. To my mind there is no reason whatever why a man should pay more rent for a warehouse than for a dwelling."

"But look at it for a moment in a common sense——"

"I don't pretend to know anything about common sense, Mr Riston."

"Really, Ellen, you are the most unreasonable woman I ever met in my life."

"Quite complimentary! No doubt you think so. But thank goodness! your opinion of me will never break my heart."

A pause in the coming tempest succeeded this fitful gust.

"You cannot be in earnest about the house you speak of in Arch Street?" at length resumed the husband.

"Why not, pray?"

"I cannot afford such a rent, Ellen."

"You don't suppose, for a moment, that I believe that kind of nonsense," retorted the wife.

"I tell you it is true!" Mr Riston spoke with some warmth.

The lady tossed her head incredulously.

"As to paying a hundred and fifty pounds rent for a house, I can assure you at the threshold that the thing is not to be thought of for a moment."

"Well, just as you like. You can go and rent that pigeon-box in N—— Street if you please, and keep bachelor's hall. I shall not go into it, nor into any such mean concern. When I go to housekeeping, if go I must, it will be in a decent way."

"Decent! Pray what do you call decent?"

"I call the house in Arch Street a decent house."

Mr Riston was angry and bewildered.

"It is no use for you to think of a house at a hundred and fifty pounds, Ellen," he said. "The thing is out of the question. My circumstances are not such as to——"

"There, there! now, Mr Riston, I don't want another word about your circumstances! I have heard nothing else I believe since we were married."

"But won't you listen to common sense, woman?"

"Woman! Indeed!"

"Wife, then, if that will sound any better to your ear, though a very strange kind of a wife you are, let me tell you!" This remark would have made Mrs Riston very angry if it had been uttered under different circumstances. But her mind was intent upon thwarting her husband, and she knew that she was chafing him severely. Considering his temperament, she was neither surprised nor pained at his words.

For two or three days the contention about the house in Arch Street went on. The husband remained so firm, that Mrs Riston, after several conferences with her friend Mrs Leslie, deemed it best to yield a little on the rent of the house, with the determination of making it up in the furniture. The handsome dwelling in Walnut Street, which Mr Hartley had wished to take, still remained vacant. The rent of this was eighty guineas per annum. With much tact, Mrs Riston directed the thoughts of her husband to this house, and actually induced him, by seeming herself to be resolved on the house in Arch

Street, to propose to rent this one. With apparent great reluctance the lady yielded, finally, her preference for the house in Arch Street.

The contention with his wife about the choice of a dwelling had been such a severe one, that when a new difference of opinion in regard to the style of furnishing it showed itself, Mr Riston retired at once from a combat in which he felt that inglorious defeat awaited him. With a sigh, and a foreboding of evil, he resigned to her the task of selecting the furniture, not, however, until he had expressed a willingness to remain where they were, rather than be subjected to the heavy expense which he saw too plainly housekeeping would involve.

"Oh, no, no," was his lady's reply. "This is all of your own seeking. Things have gone too far now. We have already taken the house, and my heart is set upon having it fitted up in a delightful way. I am not one of your changeables. When I once set my mind upon doing a thing, I must go to the end."

Nothing was left but quiet submission, or a prolonged contention, the result of which, in the husband's mind, was very doubtful. He weakly chose the former, against all the higher dictates of his reason; thus giving to a self-willed, vain, and unfeeling woman, a new and more dangerous power over him.

CHAPTER IX.—FALSE FRIENDS.

WHILE the result of her contention with her husband was still doubtful, Mrs Riston called upon none of her

friends except Mrs Leslie, who always encouraged her to do just what she wished to do, and whose advice was always such as to aid her in more effectually attaining her own ends. But no sooner was it settled that she was to become the mistress of an elegant house, than she was on the wing. Among the first persons on whom she called was Mrs Hartley. She could not restrain the desire she felt to let Anna know that she was herself to occupy the beautiful house she had been so foolish as to pass by.

"I have news to tell you, my dear," she said, with a brightening face, after she had been seated a few minutes.

"Ah! What is it?"

"You wouldn't guess in a month."

"Perhaps not. I never was very good at guessing."

"I am going to house-keeping."

"What?"

"To house-keeping! Aint you surprised?"

"I am truly. What in the world has caused you to change your views?"

"Circumstances. My husband set his mind so determinedly upon it, that nothing was left me but to consent. Would you believe it—the man actually set about renting a house and furnishing it himself, declaring that he would hire some one to keep it for him and live there alone if I did not choose to go with him? It's a fact! Did you ever hear of such a thing?"

Mrs Hartley looked at her visitor in mute amazement.

"Well may you look surprised!" resumed Mrs Riston. "But if I did consent, in the end, after a hard struggle, to give up my freedom, it was only after stipulations honourable enough to my pride and ambition. He fought hard, but I conquered by perseverance."

It was impossible for Anna to say a single word, in the pause that followed this sentence. Her heart was shocked. But of the real impression her communication had made, Mrs Riston had no idea.

"My husband fixed upon a house very much like the one you have," the lady continued, "only something more genteel; but I told him *no* at once: that if I was forced to go to house-keeping, I must at least have a word to say in regard to the style in which I was to live. He yielded a little, and then I pushed him up hard, for I knew that nothing else would do. At first I insisted upon having a house in Arch Street at a hundred and fifty pounds rent."

"Mrs Riston!"

"Indeed I did. He looked dumbfounded. I urged, but he said *no*, with such a resolute air, and pled inability so very hard, that I abated a little. You remember the house in Walnut Street that you were so silly as to refuse when your husband wanted to rent it? Well, that house still remained vacant, and I settled down upon it, determined not to descend a single step lower. My good man fought hard, but it was no use. I was immovable. At last he consented, and we have the keys! Aint you sorry now that you did not secure it?"

"No," was the simple reply of Mrs Hartley.

"You will be, then. Wait until I get it furnished. I'll dazzle your eyes for you. Mr Riston has left all to my taste."

"Without regard to expense?"

"He tried to limit me to a certain sum, but I told him it was no use. We had no children, and, therefore, no particular reason for being over economical. Other people could live in handsome style who were no better off, and we had just as good a right to all the elegancies of life as any body else. He preached about his not being able to bear the heavy expense: but I wouldn't listen to him a moment. I have heard about that ever since we were married. He would go to house-keeping, and now he shall have enough of it. Oh, but I'll show you style!"

Anna looked grave.

"What is the matter, my dear? Not envious, I hope, in anticipation?"

"No; Heaven knows that I am not!" Anna said, with a serious face and as serious a tone.

"What is the matter, then, child?"

"I am grieved at heart to hear any one speak of her husband as you are speaking, Mrs Riston. Depend upon it you are wrong."

"Wrong for a woman to assert her rights and maintain them?"

"A woman has no rights independent of her husband."

"You are crazy, child! Must she be his passive slave?"

"No; nor should she attempt to play the tyrant over him."

"You do not mean to say that I attempt to play the tyrant over my husband?"

"Look closely into your own conduct, and answer that question for yourself, Mrs Riston."

"I am not used to being spoken to in this way, madam!" An angry flush mounted to the brow of the visiter as she spoke, and a slight movement of the body showed that she was about to rise from her chair.

"Think, Mrs Riston," replied Anna, "whether it would not be of use to you to know exactly what impression your words and conduct sometimes make upon the minds of disinterested friends."

"Ah! Well—perhaps it would. Please let me have the benefits of your impressions." This was said in a quick, sneering voice.

"Not while you feel as you do just now," Anna calmly said. "I have no unkindness in my heart towards you. I hope you will cherish none towards me. But I cannot help being affected, as I am by your language. It gives me the most exquisite pain."

The manner in which this was said, caused the angry feelings of Mrs Riston to subside.

"You are a strange woman, Mrs Hartley."

"I strive always to do right."

"So do I; that is, to have every thing my own way, which I think the right way."

"Acting in that spirit, you will rarely be in the right," Anna firmly replied.

"Don't you think I am right in opposing my husband's penuriousness?"

"You should first be very sure that what you call

penuriousness is not a just degree of prudence. What do you know of his affairs?"

"Nothing at all, except that he is very well off. As to the exact amount of his property, or how much he makes in a year, I don't concern myself. Of one thing I am very certain, my extravagance will never ruin him."

"I hope not. But you should not disregard his complaints, that you spend money too freely."

"I shouldn't regard it, you mean. But you can't judge of this, Anna. You don't know how constantly it has been rung in my ears ever since we were married."

"Perhaps this is your fault. Perhaps you have, from the first, been disposed to spend money more freely than you should."

"I differ with you ; and I ought to know best." This was coldly spoken.

Anna felt that it would do no good to proceed, and the subject was dropped there. The visitor did not stay long. Mrs Hartley had made her feel very uncomfortable.

CHAPTER X. — MARRIAGE CHANGES SOCIAL RELATIONS.

"HAVE you looked over the morning paper?" said Hartley to his wife, when he came home at dinner-time on the day the marriage of Archer and Florence had been publicly announced.

"Not particularly. Why?"

"A friend of yours is married." This was said without a smile.

"Ah! Who?"

"Florence Armitage."

"No!" Anna started, and looked serious.

"It is, I am sorry to say, too true; and she has married that young Archer."

"It cannot be so, James. Surely there must be some mistake."

"No. They went off together last night, and were married secretly. It is announced this morning in the papers. I am told that no one even suspected that they had met since the time their former engagement was broken."

"The girl must be insane!"

"How long is it since you saw her, Anna?"

"It is several weeks since she was here. Then she told me, as I mentioned to you at the time, that Archer had written to her, and that she felt inclined to believe public opinion judged him too severely."

"Which it has not done. He is just as bad as the general voice pronounces him; I believe worse. And this the poor girl will soon find to her sorrow."

"Did you hear at whose house the marriage took place? Or did they go to a minister's?"

"It is said that the ceremony was performed by an alderman at the residence of Mrs Leslie."

"Now I understand. This is the work of that injudicious woman. Oh, what could she have been thinking about? She knew the character of Archer well."

"Few knew it better. But Mrs Leslie is a thoughtless woman. Criminally thoughtless."

"I never felt any rational confidence in her, after I had known her for a short time. How much of evil such a woman can do, and yet move in the best society, and be well received there! Poor Florence! most sincerely do I commiserate her."

"How will her parents act? Do you think they will be so much incensed at her conduct as to refuse to receive her with her husband?"

"I think not. They will be grieved sorely. It will be a painful affliction. But they will not cast off their child."

"I am glad of that, for her sake."

"Yes; a consciousness of having acted wrong is grief enough, without anger and banishment added thereto."

"I suppose you will call and see her, and —"

"No, James; I do not intend calling upon her."

"Ah! why not? You were friends. She may have acted wrong, but she is still the same."

"Not to me. She is no longer Florence Armitage, but the wife of William Archer, whose character I detest."

"But shall you, because his character is vile, cease to regard the good that is in his wife?"

"No; I may regard all that is good in her still, but I cannot visit her. Would it be right for me to do it when I could not speak to her husband if he were standing by her side? I think not. Reverse the case. Would it be right for me to receive the visits of a lady who would not speak to you?"

"That question is not very hard to answer. I do not think it would. But no lady could have the good reason for avoiding me that you have for avoiding Archer."

"It matters not. Florence believes, no doubt, that her husband is innocent of the heinous sins laid to his charge, and therefore ought not to receive my visits while I treat him as if he were guilty. But more than this. I believe that no woman can love a bad man as her husband, and not suffer a moral perversion. This is another reason why I do not wish to be on terms of intimacy with the wife of Mr Archer. And a still further reason is, that I ought not to visit freely in the family of a man so justly condemned by public opinion, lest he be thought one of my husband's friends."

"You would not feel bound to treat Florence coldly if she were to call upon you?"

"No; but I could not return her call. She has shewn herself in this act so destitute of true womanly feeling, that I do not wish to number her among those I call my friends."

"All will not appreciate your motives. You will be thought harsh and censorious."

"I cannot help it. I desire the good opinion of every

one, but not at the expense of my own self-respect. Florence has chosen her way in life ; and it will, I fear, be a thorny one : but I cannot go along by her side, for I chose a different way."

" I hardly suppose that your visiting Florence occasionally would cause any one to think improperly of me," said Hartley.

" It *might* have that effect ; and, while I live, no act of mine shall cast even a flitting shadow over my husband's good name or fortune."

Anna spoke with a generous warmth that caused Hartley's bosom to glow.

" I freely approve of what you say," he returned. " Florence has chosen her path in life, and that path cannot run side by side with yours. If you detest the husband's principles so fully that you cannot speak to him, you ought not to be on terms of friendly intercourse with his wife."

" No ; I *feel* that I ought not ; and *feeling*, you know, is sometimes a woman's strongest *reason*."

CHAPTER XI.—MRS RISTON'S HOUSE-WARMING.

MRS RISTON liked so little the plain way in which Anna spoke, that she did not again call to see her during the time she was engaged in purchasing furniture and fitting up her house. When all was ready, and she had taken possession, with more pride and triumph in her heart than a queen would feel in coming into her regal rights and honours, she did not forget Mrs Hartley in

her list of invitations to the splendid party she almost compelled her husband to consent that they should give.

This party did not cost less than three hundred pounds, and was, certainly, one of the most brilliant affairs of the kind that had been seen in P—— for a long time. Every room in the house, from the first to the third story, was decorated with hired or purchased ornaments, suited to the purpose, and all were thrown open to the company. At twelve o'clock a splendid supper was served to nearly three hundred persons, the table literally crowded with everything delicate and *recherche* that could be procured. The variety of confectionary displayed was wonderful; the wines were abundant, and the best and most costly that could be procured.

During the whole evening, Mrs Riston moved among the company with the air and grace of a duchess. Her vanity led her to call the attention of almost every one with whom she conversed to this or that piece of furniture or ornament. She walked with her guests over the house, and listened with delight to their expressions of admiration. There were few present who did not flatter her vain heart, by approving all, and pronouncing her house the most perfect specimen they ever saw. One exception to this was Mrs Hartley; but it must not be supposed that she was so unladylike in her deportment as not to call, even while talking with Mrs Riston, everything around her beautiful, or as to appear cold and unapproving. She had too much delicacy of feeling for that. She had expected, when she left home, to find a house attired with unusual splendour. She did not think Mrs Riston was right, in indulging such an extravagant

house-keeping I must go—must become a domestic slave. I consented at last, and here, on the very threshold—before we even get into the house, you are fidgeting yourself to death about the expense. I am really ashamed of you.’”

“It will certainly be the death of him,” laughed Mrs Leslie. “But here he comes.”

The object of their conversation came up at the moment, and Mrs Riston glided away, leaving him with Mrs Leslie. The lady noticed that, while he endeavoured to be cheerful, his mind was really depressed.

“You have a brilliant company here to-night,” said Mrs Leslie.

“Yes,” and Mr Riston forced a smile. “The gayest company I have seen for a long time. I hope you are enjoying yourself.”

“O yes. I always enjoy myself. I am one of your contented people.”

“You are certainly fortunate in your temperament.”

“So I have often thought. Let the world wag as it will, I always try to look at the bright side of things.”

“I wish I could do the same.”

“It is the easiest thing in the world. Good and evil come in spite of us. If we will only enjoy the good, and not fret ourselves at, but patiently bear the evil, we shall get on smoothly enough.”

The conversation was here interrupted by the presence of others. But Mrs Leslie saw, or imagined that she saw, in the manner of Mr Riston, a deeper feeling of uneasiness than what would arise from the contemplation

of an extravagant waste of money, because he loved money.

It was nearly two o'clock when Mr and Mrs Hartley retired. As they rode away, both remained silent. Anna sighed once or twice.

"Foolish—foolish woman!" she ejaculated, after they had reached home.

"You may well say that! And foolish, foolish man, to permit such extravagance!" replied Hartley.

"He could not help it, I suppose."

"You mean that he weakly yielded everything to his wife's extravagance."

"Yes. And that was wrong."

"Wrong! It was criminal under all the circumstances. He is not able to waste money after this fashion. Few men in business are pressed harder than he is to make his payments. Scarcely a week passes that we do not have to lend him money. Still, I believe he would have been able to get over his present embarrassments, which are the result of two or three severe losses, had he not launched out into this extravagance. Now I have great fears for him. His situation is so well known among business men, that his credit will be shaken. He seemed conscious of this, I should think, for he looked wretched the whole evening—at least so it appeared to me. How he could feel otherwise, I cannot tell, when there were a dozen merchants present from whom he has to borrow money almost every day, and who, if they were to refuse to sell him goods, could make him a bankrupt in a month. If a single one of these withdraws his confidence, the

alarm will be general, and poor Riston will fall to the ground like lead——”

“Ruined by his wife’s extravagance,”—added Mrs Hartley, finishing, significantly, the sentence uttered by her husband.

“Yes. That will be the truth. He now owes a large sum, and buys more or less every week, besides borrowing freely. I do not think it will be wise for us to let our account against him get much larger.”

“Oh, James! do not be the first to remove a stone from his tottering house, and thus throw it in ruins to the ground. Perhaps he may yet stand.”

“That I do not wish to do. But if Mr R—— had not been one of the company to-night, I should have felt bound to open my mind freely on the subject to him and Mr S——. But R—— is a shrewd man of the world, and will not hesitate to speak and act for what he thinks the true interest of our business. I should not at all wonder if it were decided to-morrow to ask of Riston such prices for goods as would drive him away from our warehouse.”

“Oh, James!” said Mrs Hartley, “is it not sad to think how easily a thoughtless wife may ruin a husband’s credit, and thus destroy him? I never saw the danger before.”

“I never thought of it much, until recently. Since you so wisely saved me from dashing out as I foolishly wished to do, I have opened my ears to remarks that hitherto made little or no impression upon me. I find that, where a man in business, whose capital is no larger than is needed safely and successfully to prosecute it be-

gins to make a show in his style of living, he is looked at with some suspicion, and that remarks detrimental to his credit float about, and often affect him seriously. From some things casually said by Mr R—— in my presence since we went to housekeeping, I feel well satisfied that if we had taken the house, since rented by Mr Riston, and furnished it elegantly, it would have done me no good, and might, in the end, have led to a separation from the firm.'

"Oh no. Don't think so, James. I am sure that would not have taken place," said Anna, laying her hand upon her husband's forehead, and smoothing back his hair. This little act was only an effort to keep down the feelings that were struggling for expression and ready to gush forth.

"It is the truth, dear. You are my angel-guide, sent from heaven."

Anna's tears flowed freely. She could keep them back no longer.

"I will always seek to deserve your love and your confidence," she murmured, sinking into his arms. "You shall never find a single thorn in your path planted by my hand, if God will only endow me with wisdom to act well my part. But I tremble when I reflect, that I am liable, at almost every moment, through error of judgment, to go wrong."

"You will never go far wrong, Anna," was her husband's encouraging reply, "if you continue as you have begun, to seek for direction from above—if a religious principle be the life-germ of all your actions. For my own part, I have no fears. Come what may, no disaster

that visits me will ever be traced to your selfishness and folly."

"I pray Heaven that it may not!" was the wife's fervent answer.

CHAPTER XII.—HOW IT AFFECTED HER HUSBAND'S CREDIT.

Mr RISTON tried his best to entertain, as far as his personal attentions were concerned, the mass of people he had, jointly with his wife, invited to be witnesses of his folly. But he felt like a criminal all the evening. There were more than a dozen persons present to whom he was largely indebted, and upon whose confidence and forbearance towards him depended everything. "How will all this affect them?" was a question constantly in his mind. When, at a late hour in the morning, he shook hands with the last departing guest, and returned to his still brilliantly lighted but deserted rooms, he threw himself upon a sofa with a heavily-drawn sigh.

"What ails you, man?" said his wife. "It won't kill you outright, I think. It is our first attempt at housekeeping, and we have opened handsomely."

"Have gone up like a rocket," returned the husband, in a tone of bitterness.

Mrs Riston looked at him with a slight curl of the lip.

"Soon to come down like the stick," he added, still more bitterly.

"You talk very strangely. What am I to understand by such language?"

"Why, that ten chances to one this brilliant party of yours—not mine—will ruin me."

"You are mad."

"I was mad, I confess, to let you make such a fool of yourself and me too. But I am sane enough now. I tried to tell you that I could not afford all this extravagant waste of money. But you shut your ears and would not hear me. You will both hear and feel before long. Your glory will be as short-lived as the early flower and the morning dew."

"You are raving, Mr Riston!" said his wife, growing pale.

"I am not a man used to much extravagant speech. It would have been well for both of us, if you had made this discovery earlier; if you had believed me when I said I could not afford to spend money in certain ways proposed by you. I might as well have talked against the wind! But it is no use to upbraid you now—to throw your folly into your teeth. Necessity will do that soon enough; and Heaven grant that you may profit by the lesson you will receive."

"Mr Riston, will you be kind enough to tell me what you mean—to speak out in plain and intelligible language?" This was said with an alarmed countenance, but in a steady voice; the wife looking fixedly at her husband. Her lips were firmly drawn together.

"The simplest language I can use in this," replied Mr Riston; "and it is such as I have used over and over again without being heeded. *I am not able to afford this style of living*, nor to give an extravagant party such as you have given to-night. What is the natural conse-

quence which follows, when a man expends more than he can afford to spend? Of course he goes to the dogs, where I have now a very fair prospect of going, and that quite speedily. There were more than a dozen men here to-night, either of whom could make me a bankrupt in a week. It is only necessary to raise the cry that I am living beyond my means, which is a fact, and my credit is gone. Take that from me, and I am lost!"

"Credit! Have you nothing but credit?"

"Not much more, at present. I have lost a large amount by failures this year; and now my business is so clogged up that I am obliged to borrow large sums of money every day, in order to meet my payments. Destroy my credit, and you ruin me. That even you must see."

"But it is more than I can see, how this party or this house is going to destroy your credit."

"A few weeks will probably open your eyes," Mr Riston said, in an angry voice; and, rising, he left the room, and went up to his chamber.

"All very fine," he muttered, glancing around. "But these are frost-work luxuries. They will soon melt away."

The presence during the evening of so many of the very men on whose estimation of his standing in business depended his safety, had set Mr Riston to thinking seriously about the ultimate effects of the extravagant expenditures apparent to every eye. It was this that had sobered him so much during the evening. The more closely he thought about it, the more he felt alarmed.

The next day was one of Mr Riston's hard days. He had three heavy bills to meet, and four hundred pounds,

borrowed money, to return. The thought of what was before him kept him awake during the greater part of the night. He would not have been so uneasy, had he not felt that, after the display he had made, the effort to borrow money would come with a bad grace.

Everything wore a very different aspect at the breakfast table on the morning that succeeded to the splendid entertainment. Mr Riston sat in thoughtful silence, and tried to eat, but every mouthful was taken with an effort. Mrs Riston was the picture of distress. The solemn earnestness of her husband, more than his words, had alarmed her. If his affairs should be at the crisis he said they were, it would be, she felt, a terrible stroke. What! To give up her splendid mansion! To shrink back into a still deeper obscurity than that from which she had emerged! The thought alone almost drove her mad.

"You cannot be in earnest in what you told me last night, Mr Riston," she said, unable to keep silence,

"If I was ever in earnest in my life, I am in earnest now," was replied. "I could have weathered through my difficulties, had I not insanely yielded to your miserable infatuation, and incurred all this expense, and what is worse, laid myself open to remarks and suspicions that will almost inevitably ruin me."

Mr Riston spoke angrily. His wife made no answer; but burst into tears, and rising from the table left the room.

The unhappy man sat musing for some time, and then withdrew from the breakfast room and passed the parlours, where he looked around in order to satisfy himself by a new observation, in regard to the impression that

must have been made upon the minds of certain individuals who were in his thoughts. A sigh escaped him as he turned away and hurriedly left the house. It was nine o'clock when he reached the store. Two or three notes had arrived before him. One requested the return, on that day, of a hundred pounds, borrowed money, that he had not expected to be called on for in a week. The man who made this request had not been invited, with his wife, to the house-warming.

"But he has, no doubt, heard of it already," Mr Riston said, mentally.

He opened another note. It contained the confectioner's bill. The amount was sixty pounds! Crushing this bill in his hand, he thrust it into his pocket, with a muttered execration against his wife, and turned to his desk to examine into his affairs for the day. A few hurried calculations made all plain. To his mind the aspect of things was appalling.

"If a breath of suspicion is whispered against me, I am gone!" he mentally said. "Nothing can save me. In a few weeks, if I can retain the confidence of every one, I shall be safely past the crisis of my affairs, and on smooth water again. But can I retain it? Alas! I fear not. Confound this housekeeping folly, and this party! They will prove my ruin!"

But idle fears and vain regrets would accomplish nothing. There must be action, and prompt action. As early as half-past ten o'clock the merchant was on foot.

"Good morning, Riston!" said the first man on whom he called, extending his hand as the money-seeker entered his store. "Really! that was a magnificent

affair of yours last night. I have never in my life been present at a more splendid entertainment. And what a lovely house you have got. What rent do you pay?"

"Eighty guineas."

The other shrugged his shoulders.

"Rather high, I must confess," Riston said. "But we have no children, and my wife must have something to see after. We can live in handsome style, and not be at a very heavy expense."

"True, that does make a difference. Children, especially half-grown daughters, are a great expense. Mine, I know, are terrible hard on money. But that party must have cost you three hundred pounds, Riston."

"Nonsense! It didn't cost one-fourth of it."

Riston was far from suspecting how near the bill would amount to the sum mentioned.

"If you get off with less than three hundred pounds, you may think yourself a fortunate man. Why, your confectioner's bill will be sixty pounds, at least."

"How do you know?" asked Riston, with surprise.

"I heard it, somewhere, yesterday. I believe it came from your wife."

"My wife, to speak the truth, is a little too fond of making a display. To please her, I consented to give a party, and as I had enough of business matter to occupy my time, I left all the arrangements with her. I must own that she astonished me with the result of her preparations. Sixty pounds for confectionery! That will never, never do."

"I heard, also, and I believe it came from as authentic a source, that your wines cost nearly as much."

"Impossible! They did not cost one half of that sum."

"My wife saw Mrs Riston only the day before yesterday, and had it from her own lips."

Riston was confounded. It seemed that his wife had not only indulged the most lavish expenditure, but had actually blazoned it about. It was impossible for him to ask this man to lend him money. He could not have looked him steadily in the face while he made such a request. As quickly as he could, he withdrew, and called upon another business friend. Here he was met by remarks of a similar kind, though made with rather more delicacy. Before leaving, he ventured to put the question—

"Can you spare me anything to day?"

"Nothing at all," was replied. "We have a large amount ourselves to pay."

The same allusions to the splendid party he had given met poor Riston, go where he would. He found it almost impossible to borrow money: everybody would have been happy to accommodate him, but no body had anything to spare. At one o'clock he returned to his warehouse, without having accomplished, comparatively, anything at all. He had gone the entire round and could get no adequate assistance. Every one congratulated him on his brilliant entertainment and splendid house, but few had any money to lend him. Even those who had been most willing before to assist him, were now reserved, and, professedly, unable to do anything.

"I am a ruined man!" he said to himself, bitterly, as

he sat down to collect his thoughts. "As I feared, this last act of folly has decided my fate."

In the hope of sustaining himself by a heavy sacrifice, until he could get over his accumulated difficulties, Riston went, as a last resort, to a money broker, and offered him three per cent. a month, besides a liberal commission, if he would get him the amount he wanted, on his own note of hand, at four months. The broker promised to do his best, but was not sanguine. Three o'clock came; nothing had yet been done. Half-past three—the broker was not in his office. Riston was unable to compose himself sufficiently to sit down and wait for him,—he walked the floor with agitated steps for ten minutes.

"All is lost!" he ejaculated, stopping suddenly and looking up at the clock—the time had passed on until it lacked but a quarter to four.

"Even if I had the money now, there would scarcely be time to lift the notes. Fool! fool that I was, not to have gone to the holders of them, and endeavoured to make some arrangement. It would have been less disastrous than to have my paper dishonoured."

While thinking thus the broker entered quickly. Riston looked eagerly in his face. Hope died instantly.

"I can do nothing for you," said the agent in a voice of regret; "money is very tight."

Without a reply, Riston took the note he had placed in the broker's hands, put it into his pocket, and thanking him for the trouble he had taken, retired. He felt, to his own surprise, perfectly calm. The great struggle had ceased—the end had come. He yielded passively to the current, and let it bear him down. Returning to

his warehouse, he informed his principal clerk, in a few words, of the state of his affairs; and then gave directions to have all the books settled up with the utmost despatch, previous to a meeting of creditors, which he should call at the earliest possible day, that a full exhibit of his business could be made. He then took his way homeward. As he walked along, with his eyes upon the ground, he thought of his wife—not with anger, but with pity. It was his intention to inform her fully of what had occurred, and to make her see clearly that her extravagance had been the cause of his ruin. He knew that this must produce acute pain; but it would, he trusted, be salutary.

CHAPTER XIII.—TAKING A LOWER PLACE IN SOCIETY.

FOR some time after her husband went out, Mrs Riston suffered great distress of mind. The thought of having to give up her splendid house was almost as terrible as the thought of death. If her husband should really fail in business, she felt that she could not survive the mortification.

“But I don’t believe a word of it,” she roused herself by saying. “This is only a bug-bear that he has conjured up to frighten me.”

In spite of her effort to believe this she could not help feeling uneasy. About twelve o’clock visitors began to drop in. Mrs Riston was occupied with these for two or three hours. All with flattering words ministered to her vanity, and caused her to feel how intimately blended

with her happiness were the elegancies with which she was surrounded. Ever and anon the thought of what her husband had said would pass through her mind, and produce the most acute pain.

At length she was alone again. It was past four o'clock, the hour for dining, but Mr Riston had not yet returned. She dreaded to see him come in, and yet felt anxious about his prolonged absence, for it did not seem a precursor of good. The clock was striking five when she heard his footsteps in the hall. He went into the parlour, but remained there only a moment. She next heard him ascending the stairs with a more deliberate step than usual. She looked up into his face with an anxious and inquiring eye as he entered the chamber where she was sitting. Its expression startled her. There was something about it that she could not understand. She was not long in suspense.

"The worst has come to the worst, Ellen," he said, in a calm, cold voice, taking a chair by her side, and looking fixedly at her. "As I feared it would be, so it has turned out. I could hear of nothing, go where I would, but the splendid party, and the amount it must have, or really did cost; but nobody had any money to lend. Men who trusted me freely last week, and even yesterday, and who could have done it as easily to-day, had nothing to spare. From ten o'clock until four I strove, with all the power I possessed, to get the amount of money needed to keep me from bankruptcy, but in vain. I am now a dishonoured and broken merchant."

A cry of anguish burst from the lips of his unhappy wife as he said this.

"I do not upbraid you as the cause of my misfortune," he resumed, as soon as the excitement of Mrs Riston's feelings had in some measure subsided. "That would avail nothing. But it is only right for you to know that but for this house, and the style in which it is furnished, and the extravagant display made last night, my credit would have remained untarnished. The money needed to meet my payments to-day would have been easily procured, and in a few weeks my feet would have been on firm ground again. As it is, I shall have to give up all to my creditors, who will place my effects in the hands of trustees. Forced settlements will involve sacrifices, and the end will be that I shall turn out an insolvent debtor, and be thrown penniless upon the world to begin life again."

Mrs Riston was stunned so much by this announcement that she could not speak. Her face was pale as ashes, her hands clenched, and her eyes fixed like one in a spasm. So paralyzed was she that she had to be carried to bed, scarcely sensible of anything that was passing around her.

A downward tendency is always rapid. Mr Riston called a meeting of his creditors, and submitted, in a manly spirit, a statement of his affairs. Trustees were appointed, and all his effects placed in their hands. His elegant furniture was sold at public sale, within three weeks of the date of its purchase, and the cabinetmaker, upholsterer, and others, as well as the wine-merchant and confectioner, were compelled to await some ten or twelve months before receiving their final dividend on the bankrupt's assets.

Mrs Riston retired to an obscure boarding-house, in the upper part of the city, in ten days after she had taken possession of her palace, as she had called it, with such lofty feelings. She retired a broken-spirited woman. Her husband's conduct in the trying ordeal through which he was compelled to pass, gained him the respect and regard of many who were ready to assist him. He resumed business, after the lapse of two months, in a small way, and commenced again his upward struggle, fully resolved that his wife should never again have any control over him that was not the control of reason.

"If I feel able at any future time to go to house-keeping in a quiet, economical way, I shall not regard her objections," he said to himself, while thinking over his plans for the future. "She will have to be governed by my wishes now. I have yielded to hers long enough. I am willing to devote myself to business early and late, and to take upon myself all its attendant cares and anxieties for our mutual good. It is but right that she should fill the domestic sphere as fully as I do that of business. Had I insisted upon her doing so at first, her mind would never have become warped, nor her desires so extravagant. I might still have retained my good name,—have still been engaged in a prosperous business. But the time past shall suffice. My clear convictions of right shall never yield one iota to her whims, passions, or caprices."

Riston was as good as his word. He held, so to speak, a tight rein on his wife ever after. She, it must be said, was a more passive subject than before, and yielded to his wishes much easier. But she was not happy. She hardly ever went out, and scarcely any of her old friends

cared about retaining her acquaintance. At home, she drooped about, and went through whatever domestic duties she had to perform, as if she were an automaton. She had no genuine love for her husband, and he felt it. Their meetings were cold, and their intercourse limited to a few commonplace remarks, or questions and answers necessary to be made. Thus passed their days, neither of them caring how soon the time came for separation.

CHAPTER XIV.—TRUE LOVE TRIED AND PROVED.

IN presenting a contrast to the wise and prudent conduct of Mrs Hartley, we have kept our leading character in the background for some time. We have done so for two reasons,—in order to present the contrast; and, because we did not think it possible to give picture after picture of the quiet life of Mr and Mrs Hartley and preserve sufficient interest to compensate the reader. Anna, it has been seen, acted in the very commencement of her married life with an unselfish regard to the good of her husband. She could have yielded passively to his wishes, and become the mistress of an elegant house; and she had temptations to do so that few women so situated would have thought of resisting. But she did not love her husband blindly nor selfishly, but wisely. She thought of her duty as a wife, and manifested the quality of her love by the right performance of her duties from the first day of her marriage.

But it was not alone in a due regard to external things that Anna manifested the quality of her love. She sought

to regulate the affections of her mind, and bring them into due subordination to the highest and purest principles. Her husband had his weaknesses, as have all men ; his prejudices and his passions. And she was not free from imperfections. Reason told her, that if evil overcame evil in a contention between husband and wife, victory would be as destructive to happiness as defeat. But that if evil were overcome of good, both the victor and the vanquished would be wiser and better, and therefore happier for the contest.

In acting from this clear sense of right, Anna had many hard contentions with herself. When any thing like an arbitrary, self-willed, or unamiable trait in her husband's character presented itself, her heart felt wounded, or inclined to meet self-will with self-will, or arbitrary words and conduct with stern opposition. But reflection, and a struggle with herself for the mastery over the tendencies of a naturally evil heart, would soon make her vision clear, and her mind calm. And then she could act the wife's true part well and wisely.

Hartley was not so blind but that he could see all this in Anna. It made him feel humble in spirit, when, after some slight difference, in which he had spoken with a warmth bordering on unkindness, she would answer in gentle terms, that were redolent of a sweet forbearing spirit ; or, when he had opposed his wishes to hers, she would yield to his desires with a cheerful grace, that rebuked his own eager selfishness. He saw that, in every contention, she gained the real victory, even though he, in appearance, carried the point at issue.

"God bless her!" he ejaculated fervently, as he left his house one morning, the tears coming to his eyes. "She is an angel! She saves me from myself. I never dreamed that I was so self-willed, so unamiable, so much in the love of dominion as I am, until she caused me to see my own heart clearly reflected from the bright, pure surface of her own. I can understand now how a wife's character elevates or depresses that of her husband. Had she been different; had she been self-willed, even as self-willed as I am; had she been fond of dress, or display, or admiration;—had she been, in fact, anything but what she is, a loving, almost faultless wife, I tremble to think of the unhappy influence she would have had upon me. I did not know that I had so many faults of character as I have; faults that a selfish wife would have confirmed, but which my own dear Anna helps me to remove at the same time that she does not appear to see them. God bless her! I say again."

This warmly-uttered tribute to the virtues of his wife was occasioned by some one of the many instances of forbearance which Mrs Hartley was compelled to exercise towards her husband, who, excellent as he was, had his weak points, his faults and his foibles. But her manner towards him was always so gentle and kind, that it re-proved him the instant he was betrayed into any act or word that was calculated to wound or disturb her.

They had been married for six months. During that time all external circumstances had conspired to make their life happy. The business prospects of Hartley were more flattering than at first. Trade was brisk, and sales

heavier than usual. No wonder that they could live in sunshine, with but few light clouds to flit over their sky. But a change came. Let us see how it affects them.

When Hartley reached the warehouse on the morning just referred to, he found both of his partners greatly disturbed in mind. On inquiring the cause, he learned that letters had just come to hand with the intelligence of three heavy failures in C—— of houses indebted to the firm to a very large amount.

The effect of this disaster upon their business, Hartley at once saw. The same firm was also largely indebted to several houses in P——, whose condition was not thought to be sound, and those houses in turn were debtors to R——, S——, & Co. in heavy amounts. Should the failures prove as bad as the first intelligence represented them to be, it was a matter of great doubt as to the ultimate consequences. R—— was particularly dispirited, and S——, a man of much stronger nerves, was a good deal agitated.

"Bad, very bad, James," the latter said to Hartley. "I am afraid it will break us up."

The young man turned pale.

"Oh, no. Hardly so bad as that, Mr S——?" he replied in a husky voice.

"There is no telling. We shall be crippled without doubt. There is a fair prospect of our losing ten or twelve thousand pounds by these failures. I need not tell you that such a loss will shake us to the foundation. I must own, that I am deeply anxious about the consequences."

The heart of the young man sunk. To him, even if

the house stood firm, the effect would be severe. If ten thousand pounds were lost, or even one-half that sum, it would reduce to a very small amount his dividend of the profits, if it left him anything at all. His first thought was of his wife, and, as her image arose in his mind, a pang went through his breast.

During the morning, a hundred floating rumours assailed the ears of Hartley and his associates in business, none of them at all encouraging. The whole prospect was dark. Every one who had debtors in C—— was alarmed. A dozen merchants there were talked of as affected by the failures that had already taken place, and in danger of suspending. Several of these were also customers of R——, S——, & Co. who held their paper to considerable amounts.

In this state of anxious uncertainty the hours passed on until it was time for Hartley to go home. He shrunk from the thought of meeting his wife. It was impossible for him to conceal what he felt; her quick eye would read the change in his feelings the moment he came in.

With an effort to appear as cheerful and free from concern as usual, Hartley came into the presence of his wife at dinner-time.

"James! What is the matter?" she exclaimed, the moment her eye rested upon his face. "Are you not well?"

His effort to put on the appearance of a quiet mind had proved vain. He had never practised simulation, and could not do it now. The eager questions of Anna, and her alarmed face, caused his own countenance to assume an expression of deep distress.

"Oh, James! What has happened?"

"Sit down, love, and I will tell you all. But do not be alarmed. It may not be as bad as we fear."

Hartley said this in a voice meant to quiet the anxiety of his wife. But she grew deadly pale.

"My father——" she could but faintly utter.

"O no, no. Nothing of that," replied Hartley, comprehending the nature of her thoughts. "Your father and mother, and all belonging to them are well. I allude to my business affairs, which have suddenly assumed a threatening aspect."

"Is that all?" murmured Anna, in a faint voice, sinking into her husband's arms. "I feared that something dreadful had happened."

For an instant Hartley felt vexed at the indifference shown by his wife in a matter that went to his very heart. But the relief this seeming indifference afforded his own mind was so great, that he began to feel half-ashamed of himself for discovering so much agitation.

"That is all," he returned, after a short silence, in a calm voice. "But to me it is a very serious matter."

"And if to you, is it not the same to me?" quickly replied Anna, perceiving in a moment the impression her remark had made. "Vague fears were instantly excited by your looks and words, and they always create a paralyzed condition of mind. But tell me, dear husband, what has happened? No matter what it is—no matter how it affects us externally, it shall find your wife unchanged. She will stand firmly by your side, if all the world forsake you. Speak to me freely. Do not fear for me. Am I not your wife?"

"Yes—you are truly my wife—my angel-wife—my guide, my companion, my comforter. Feeling now how rich I am in possessing the love of a true heart like yours, it hardly seems possible that a little while ago, with the danger of the ruin of our house by heavy failures looking me in the face, my spirits could have been so prostrated. But it was of you that I thought. I trembled at the prospect of a change that would affect you."

"Think not of me. Fear not for me. Come what will, if I retain your love and your confidence, I shall be happy. But what has happened, James? Don't hesitate to tell me all."

Hartley briefly related what the reader already knows in regard to the certain and probable losses that would be sustained by the failures.

"What the effect will be," he said, in conclusion, "cannot now be told. It may force us to close up our business and dissolve the firm. Most certainly it will reduce my income for the next year very low, if not cut it off altogether."

In uttering the last sentence, Hartley's voice trembled.

"My dear husband," quickly replied Anna, with a smile, and speaking in a calm tone of voice. "You believe in an overruling Providence; and you know that whatever befalls us here is of divine permission, and intended for our good."

"I know it, Anna, but it is hard to feel that it is so."

"And yet it is so. We know it is so. This is faith; but faith that is only in the understanding is nothing. The heart must give its affirmation as well as the thought.

Let our hearts do this. We believe the threatened events, if they do take place, will be wisely ordered or permitted for our spiritual good. On this rock let us plant our feet, and the waters may rage around us in vain. Think, for a moment; if reverses are necessary, in order that our minds may be opened more interiorly towards heaven, through trials and changes in our external lives, would you, if you had your choice, and your thoughts were clear and calm, hesitate to choose the rougher way in life? James, I am sure you would not! What is our brief day here, compared to an eternal state hereafter? This is the way for us to think and feel."

"True, Anna; still it is hard, very hard, for me to feel as well as think so wisely. If my thoughts *were* clear and calm, and the choice were presented, I believe I would choose the better part. But the great difficulty is to keep off doubt and fear, that cloud and disturb the mind. If I could see it all as clear as I now do, it would be easy enough. But the moment I direct my mind to the circumstances that surround me, and see the ruin of all my worldly prospects staring me in the face, I cannot help trembling. I am no longer looking up, but downward."

"Let it, then, be my task to point your eyes upward. You, mingling in the busy strife of men, and surrounded by the sphere of business, with its anxiety and care, and fears of the loss of worldly goods and worldly honours, must, necessarily, be influenced by the quality of this sphere, and have your mind affected with like anxieties, and cares, and fears. But I live in another sphere. I

cannot be affected, daily, as you are. I can look up with a steadier eye. Mine, then, shall be the duty of holding up your hands. When cares oppress you, come to me, and I will show you how vain they are ; if anxious, lean upon me, and I will give you to feel that no one need be anxious, while the Lord rules in heaven and earth. If we must take a lower position in life, I will take it with you, and encourage you, if you fear, in descending."

As Mrs Hartley spoke, with a warmly eloquent voice, her face beamed in beauty that was not of the earth, earthy. In the eyes of her husband, she had always borne a lovely countenance, but she was lovelier now than ever. Claspng her with tender earnestness in his arms, he said—

" May Heaven shower upon you its choicest blessings ! You make me ashamed of my own weakness ; of my own want of trust in the Providence that I know governs all things well. With you by my side, life's journey can never be a very painful one ; for you will make for me all the rough places of peevish nature even. Come what will, whether prosperity or adversity, I shall ever find your heart as true to love as is the needle to the pole."

" Yes, ever," was the low, murmured reply.

CHAPTER XV. — A CHANGE.

HARTLEY returned to the warehouse after dinner, feeling much more as a man should feel, under circumstances of trial, than he did in the morning. The after-

noon brought further intelligence from the west. It was decisive. The houses that had suspended payment would each make a most disastrous failure, and it was almost certain would carry two others with them, both of which were indebted to R——, S——, & Co.

When Hartley came home at night, his mind was again overshadowed. Anna had suffered a good deal during the afternoon, for her husband's sake. She could enter into and understand his feelings, and she therefore knew how hard a trial he had to bear in the threatened ruin of his bright hopes of worldly success. Nor was she indifferent, so far as herself was concerned. To all, prosperity and the temporal blessings it brings, is pleasant. And Mrs Hartley could enjoy them as well as others. It was not, therefore, without an earnest struggle with herself, that she could rise, really, into that state of composure and trust in Providence, that she had so strongly urged upon her husband. When he came in, at the close of the day, she saw that he was again depressed in spirits; and again she sought to raise his thoughts above the mere fact of present temporal losses, to a realization of the truth that all things are made, in the divine Providence, to work together for good. In this as before, she was successful, even though more recent intelligence than that received in the morning tended to confirm Hartley's worst fears.

On the day following things looked still more gloomy. A week elapsed, and all yet remained dark and threatening. A month passed, and the house of R——, S——, & Co., considered one of the most promising in the city, suspended payment, and commenced winding up its busi-

ness. There was property enough to pay off all the debts, and leave something over. But as Hartley had put in no capital, and all the profits and more than half of the capital had been lost, he went out of the concern with less than fifty pounds in his pocket, the two senior partners remaining to close up every thing. Requiring the services of some one, R—— & S—— offered Hartley a salary of a hundred and fifty pounds, which he gladly accepted, and from a merchant with large expectations, fell back into his former capacity of a clerk. It required all the young man's philosophy, aided by the hopeful, trusting spirit of his wife, to bear up with anything like fortitude. For the sake of her who was loved beyond what words could express, he grieved more deeply over this reverse than he would have done had he stood alone in the world. She would have to bear half of the burden, and the thought of this touched him to the quick.

As soon as Anna knew that her husband had dissolved all connection with the house in which he had been a partner, and that his income was fixed at a hundred and fifty pounds per annum, she said to him with a cheerful face and tone—

"We must look out for another house, James; the rent of this one is too high for us now."

"I don't know, Anna; I think I can still manage to pay the rent. I have partly engaged to post a set of books, which I can do by devoting a couple of hours to it every evening. If I will undertake them, it will increase my income nearly thirty pounds. I would rather do it than move. I can't bear the thought of that. We live so comfortably and genteelly here. It will be im-

possible to get a house that is respectable, for a rent low enough to make it an object to give up this one."

"So far as mere appearance is concerned, James," replied his wife, "I do not think we should consider that. What is right for us to do? That should be the question. Is it right to live up close to our income?"

"I think not," Hartley could not help replying.

"Can you, after being closely engaged all day, post books for two or three hours every evening, without affecting your health?" pursued Anna.

"I can hardly tell."

"Is it not reasonable to conclude that such incessant application would be injurious? I think so. How much better would it be to get a smaller house farther from the centre of the city, and reduce all our expenses to the lowest scale. If good fortune again smile upon us, we can easily procure all we now relinquish. I am sure that I can be just as happy in a house that costs twenty pounds a-year as I can be in one at five times the rent. Cannot you be?"

"I ought to be happy anywhere with you. But the truth is, it wounds my pride to think of removing you to a lower condition. I would gladly place you on a throne, so to speak, if in my power."

"You cannot depress me below my true condition, nor elevate me above it," Mrs Hartley said, half-smiling, half-serious. "There is One who sees the end from the beginning—One who governs all things with infinite wisdom—He will take care that I am ever in my right place. But I must be a co-worker with Providence, in freedom according to reason. The same is true, in regard

to yourself. Let us then use the reason that has been given us, and act from its dictates, in perfect freedom from all selfishness or pride, or false views of our relations in life. If you seek my happiness, do it in this way, for in this way alone can you secure it."

Hartley could not withstand the force of truth from the lips of so eloquent a reasoner. Three weeks more elapsed. At the end of that time a snug little house in the district of Spring Garden held the young couple. Were they less happy? No! Hartley's salary was ample, and he felt that he was still independent, and that his wife had every comfort she desired. Their house was no less tastefully arranged than the one they had left. It was only smaller. But what of that? They had room enough and to spare.

"Is it not much better to be here," Anna said, as they sat together one evening in their little parlour, before a cheerful grate, "than for me to be alone in a larger house, and you away trilling, wearing, beyond your strength, to get the means of keeping up appearances? I am sure it is."

"Yes, Anna, it is better," Hartley replied. "We were no happier before than we are now."

"Suppose we had rented the house in Walnut Street," Anna said, with an arch look.

"Hush!" and Hartley put his fingers on the lips of his wife, playfully. "Don't remind me of my weakness. If you had been a woman at all like Mrs. Histon, how quickly you might have ruined me!"

"And made you and myself both unhappy for life. I am not like that, I assure you."

"No; thank Heaven! You are like nobody but your own dear self! You are a wise and prudent woman, and a loving wife."

"I can bear to hear my praises spoken by your lips," Anna returned, leaning her head back upon the breast of her husband, and looking up into his face with a fond, happy smile.

"It comes from the heart—be sure of that."

"And reaches the heart ere the words are half-uttered," was the blushing reply.

CHAPTER XVI. — CONCLUSION.

THREE months more elapsed, when an event, looked for with hope and trembling anxiety, transpired. A new chord vibrated in Anna's heart, and the music was sweeter far in her spirit's ear, than any before heard. She was changed. Suddenly she felt that she was a new creature. Her breast was filled with deeper, purer, and tenderer emotions. She was a mother! A babe had been born to her! A sweet pledge of love lay nestling by her side, and drawing its life from her bosom. She was happy—how happy cannot be told. A mother only can feel how happy she was on first realizing the new emotions that thrill in a young mother's heart.

As health gradually returned to her exhausted frame, and friends gathered around her with warm congratulations, Anna felt that she was indeed beginning a new life. Every hour her soul seemed to enlarge, and her mind to be filled with higher and purer thoughts. Be-

fore the birth of her babe, she suffered much more than even her husband had supposed, both in body and mind. Her spirits were often so depressed, that it required her utmost effort to receive him with her accustomed cheerfulness at each period of his loved return. But living as she did in the ever active endeavour to bless others, she strove daily and hourly to rise above every infirmity. Now all was peace within—holy peace. There came a Sabbath rest of deep, interior joy, that was sweet, unutterably sweet. Body and spirit entered into this rest. No wind ruffled the still, bright waters of her life.

Hartley had loved his wife truly, deeply, tenderly. Every day he saw more and more in her to admire. There was an order, consistency, and harmony in her character as a wife, that won his admiration. In the few months they had passed since their marriage, she had filled her place to him perfectly. Without seeming to reflect how she should regulate her conduct towards her husband, in every act of her wedded life she had displayed true wisdom, united with unvarying love. All this caused his heart to unite itself more and more closely with hers. But now that she held to him the twofold relation of a wife and mother, his love was increased fourfold. He thought of her, and looked upon her, with increased tenderness.

"Mine by a double tie," he said, with a full realization of his words, when he first pressed his lips upon the brow of his child, and then, with a fervour unfelt before, upon the lips of his wife. "As you have been a good wife, you will be a good mother," he added, with emotion.

Hereafter we must know Mrs Hartley in the twofold character of wife and mother, for they are inextricably blended. Thus far, scarcely a year has passed since the maiden became the wife. But little presents itself in the first year of a woman's married history of deep interest. Her life is more strongly marked internally than externally. She feels much, but the world sees little, and little can be brought forth to view. The little that we could present in the history of our gentle, true-hearted friend, with some strong contrasts, has been presented. Enough is apparent, we hope, to enable us to say to the young wife, "Go thou and do likewise." Enough to make all feel the loveliness of her example.

The change in her husband's external condition was good for them both. It tried their characters in the beginning, and, more than any thing else that had occurred, made Hartley sensible of the real worth of a prudent and self-denying wife. Although months had elapsed since he was suddenly thrown down from a position so full of promise, into one comparatively discouraging to a man of an active, ambitious spirit, he still remained a clerk, with no prospect of rising above that condition. Had his wife seemed in the least degree to feel this change, it would have chafed him sorely. He would have been unhappy; but she was so cheerful and contented, and made every thing so comfortable, and regulated her household expenses without appearing to think about doing so, according to her husband's reduced income, that he was rarely ever more than half-conscious while at home, that he was not in the receipt of over one-third of his former income.

If we were to lift for the reader, a moment or two, the veil that hides Mr Riston and his wife from the public eye, a very different picture from this would be seen. But we care not to do so. The sayings and doings of Mrs R. have already filled more than a fair proportion of our pages. Their moral needs no further exposition to give them force.

III.—THE MOTHER.

CHAPTER I. — INTRODUCTION.

SUMMER had passed away, and autumn had verged on towards winter. Instead of a brief, sultry twilight, there were long evenings and pleasant meetings of the family circle. Care looked more cheerful; there was a light on the wan cheek of Sickness; and Labour sung merrily as she turned her wheel.

His daily labours ended, James Hartley returned home on such an evening, his step light, his mind clear, and his spirits buoyant. Scarcely a year had passed since the wreck of his worldly prospects; but in that time the reacting strength of a manly character had lifted his bowed head, and fixed with confidence his steady eye. But this result would have taken place slowly and imperfectly under other circumstances and different influences from those with which he was surrounded. He owed much to the cheerful temper and hopeful spirit of his wife. So far from murmuring at the change in their prospects, or permitting her husband to murmur, every allusion to this change was accompanied by Mrs Hartley with expres-

sions of thankfulness that all the *real* blessings the world had to give were left them.

"We have more than enough for all our wants," she would say—"And besides, we have each other, and our dear little Marien. Do *you* think we have reason to complain? No—you cannot. Our cup is not empty—it is full to the brim."

As was ever the case, a smile of welcome greeted Hartley on entering his pleasant home. But it seemed to him, after the smile had died away, that there was a thoughtful expression upon Anna's brow. This grew distinct to his eye, as he observed her face more carefully.

"Is Marien asleep?" he asked, soon after he came in.

"Yes. She was tired, and went to sleep early. I tried to keep her awake until you came home, but she was so drowsy and fretful, that I thought it best to put her to bed."

"Dear little creature!"

"She is a sweet child."

"A sweeter one cannot be found. As she grows older, how much delight we shall take in seeing her mind expand and become filled with images of all that is lovely and innocent. As the twig is bent, so is the tree inclined. Anna, all we have to do is to bend this twig aright. Heaven's rain and sunshine will do the rest."

"To bend it aright may not be so easy a task as you suppose, James."

"Perhaps not. And yet it seems to me that a wise course of government, carefully pursued, must produce the desired result."

"To determine wisely is not always in our power.

Ah, James ! It is that thing of determining *wisely* that gives me the greatest concern. I believe that I could faithfully carry out any system of government, were I only well satisfied of its being the true one. But so conscious am I, that, if in the system I adopt there be a vital error, the effect will be lastingly injurious to our child, that I hesitate and tremble at every step. The twig that shoots forth, unwarped by nature, pliant and graceful, may be trained to grow in almost any direction. But our child is born with an evil and perverse will—a will thoroughly depraved.”

“That the human heart is by nature, not only deccitful, but desperately wicked, we know from God’s own word.”

“Alas ! it is but too true, James. It needs not Revelation to tell us this. Already the moral deformity we have entailed upon our child is shewing itself every day. How shall we correct it ? How shall we change it into beauty ? I think of this almost every hour, and sometimes it makes me feel sad. It is easy to say—‘Just as the twig is bent the tree’s inclined’—but it is not so easy a thing to bend the human twig as you will. There is great danger of creating one deformity in the effort to correct another ; or of checking, in its flow, the healthy sap by undue pressure. And still further ; our own states of mind, from various causes, are ever changing, and from these changes result obscurity, or a new direction of our thoughts. What seems of the first moment to-day, is not so considered to-morrow, because other ideas are more distinctly before our minds, and throw things of equal importance into obscurity. Our own uncorrected here-

ditary evils are also in our way, and hinder us from either seeing aright or doing aright."

"You are disposed to look at the gloomy side of the picture, Anna," replied her husband smiling. "Suppose you take a more encouraging view."

"Shew me the bright side, James. I will look at it with pleasure."

"There is a bright side, Anna—every thing has a sunny side; but I do not know that it is in my power to shew you the sunny side of this picture. I will, however, present to your mind a truth that may suggest many others of an encouraging nature. Have we not the divine promise to those who train up a child in the way he should go, that when he is old he will not depart from it? Foolishness is indeed bound up in the heart of a child, but the Christian parent need not despond in the struggle to eradicate it. Can there be a higher or holier end than a mother's, when she proposes to herself the good of her child?"

"I believe not."

"Into that end will there most assuredly be an influx of wisdom to discover the true means. Do not despond, then. As your day is, so will your strength be."

Anna sighed heavily, but made no reply for some moments. She was too deeply conscious of the difficulty of applying the true means, to feel confidence in the practical bearing of the principles that her husband had declared, and which she so well knew were true.

"It is easy to theorize," she at length said. "It is pleasant to the mind to dwell upon true principles, and see how they apply in real life. But it is a different

matter when we come to bring down these theories ourselves. There is in us so much that hinders—self-love, indolence, pride, and a thousand other things, come between our good purposes and their accomplishment.”

“True. But on the side of good resolutions is One, who is all——”

“Right, my dear husband!—Right” exclaimed Anna, interrupting him. “He that is for us is more than all who are against us. If I can only fix my confidence, like an anchor of the soul, upon Him, all the rough places of peevish nature will be made even. Light will break in from a dark sky. I shall see clearly to walk in right paths.”

“Ever let us both strive to fix our confidence upon God,” responded Hartley in a low but earnest voice.

“If we do so, we shall not find our duty so hard to perform as at first sight it may appear to us. We must keep our minds elevated above all mere worldly and selfish ends, and seek only the highest good for our offspring.”

“The highest good,—Yes, that must be our aim. But do we agree as to what is the highest good?”

“An important question, Anna. If we do not agree, our task will be a difficult one. What do you call the highest good?”

Anna mused for some time.

“The highest good—the highest good—” she murmured abstractedly. “Is it wealth?—Honour?—The love and praise of men?—The attainment of all earthly blessings?—No—no. These can only continue for a time. This life is a brief season at best—a mere point

in our being—a state of preparation for our real and true existence. In seeking the highest good of our child, we must seek first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness.”

“ If we do not, Anna, our seeking for the good of our child will be in vain. But, after determining *what* are the best interests of our child, the next great question is, *how* shall we secure them ? Thousands have decided as we have, but alas ! how few have been able to secure the right means. A religious education, I know to be the only true education. All others must fail. But *what is* a religious education ? It is in the wrong determination of this question that so many fail.”

“ Can you determine it James ? ”

“ Is it not already determined for us in God’s Word ? Religion is heavenly order, and involves in it the true relation of the creature and the Creator. It is not the abstract, formal thing of mere outward show that so many make it ; but a spirit of love ruling the heart, and of obedience to the divine will influencing every action of our lives. This we cannot give ; but while we employ the means with her, we must ask of Him, who can alone bestow it, the sanctifying seal of the Holy Spirit.”

“ Most true ; yet have you determined how we are to educate our child in such religious principles.”

“ First of all we should, as I have already endeavoured to do, impress upon her mind the idea of a God, and that he loves her, watches over her, and protects her from harm. This is easily done. No idea is so readily conveyed to a child’s mind as that of the existence of God as a good being. When I talk to Marien, young

as she is, about God and the angels who live in heaven, she will look me steadily in the eyes, and listen with the most fixed attention. She cannot yet speak her thoughts, but I know that she more than half comprehends me, and that in her tender and still most impressible young mind, I am fixing ideas that can never be eradicated. As she grows older, and her mind expands, I shall not only teach her to regard the good of others, but instruct her in the right means of promoting it. The whole Law and the Prophets hang upon the precept, 'Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and thy neighbour as thyself.' Here is the starting point in all religion. With this fundamental doctrine must all other doctrines square. To love God is to live according to his commandments; and to love our neighbour is to seek his good—his highest good. But it is God, as he was manifested in the flesh, the divine Redeemer, to whom I desire to lead our child. He who said, 'Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not.' Oh! that I could do this as I desire."

CHAPTER II.—BEGINNING RIGHT.

THIS was the first serious conversation that had taken place between Mr and Mrs Hartley on the subject of the education of their child. As their thoughts became more and more steadily directed to the subject, they saw their duty clearer and clearer. At least such was the case with Mrs Hartley, for hers was the task of making the first

impression upon her child's mind—the first and most lasting impression. Upon the training of the mother depends, almost entirely, the future character and position of the child. No matter how wise and good the father may be, his influence will do but little if opposed to that of an injudicious mother. Take ten instances where men have risen from humble stations into eminence, and nine of these at least will be found the result of a mother's influence. Her love is a different one; it is more concentrated—and the more we love an object, the more accurate becomes our perception of the means of benefiting that object. The father is usually all absorbed in the pursuit of a business or profession by which to secure the temporal good of his family, and has little time, and too often less inclination, to devote himself to his children. When he retires into his family, his mind seeks rest from the over excitements of the day, and he is unprepared to give to his children judicious instruction, or to administer wise correction. He cannot adopt a system, and regularly carry it out, because he is with them only for a short time each day, and cannot know their characters thoroughly, nor the means that best re-act upon and keep their evils quiescent. Upon the mother devolves therefore, of necessity, the high and important duty of moulding the characters of her children—of impressing them for good or evil—of giving them true strength for their trials in after life.

Sensibly did Mrs Hartley feel this. The path of duty lay clearly defined before her, and she shrunk not from walking therein. Love for her child, and an elevated sense of the duties of a Christian parent, were her prompters.

Her first efforts with her child, as reason began to dawn, were the best a mother can use. She sought to impress upon the mind of her little Marien one idea. Among the first words she taught her to say was the name of "Jesus;" and the child always uttered it with a quiet, earnest, thoughtful face, and pointed upwards. Soon the answer to "Who loves little Marien?" would be "Papa." Who else?" "Mamma." Who else?" "Jesus in heaven."

At every step she endeavoured to fix more deeply this impression. The lisped prayer on retiring to bed was never omitted.

The next effort she made was to counteract the selfish tendency of the child. She began with teaching her young mind to love God; the second step was to cause her to regard the good of others.

If her husband, from the very nature of his occupation, could not aid her much in the practical application of right means, he was ever ready to confer with her, and to aid her in discovering these means. They thought much, and conversed much together upon the subject.

The three great things to attain, as seeming of most importance to Mrs Hartley in the education of her child, were to impress fervently and truly upon her mind a just idea of God; to give her an unselfish regard for her neighbour, and to insure perfect obedience. To do all this was a great work, and hard, almost impossible she often felt, to accomplish. But she strove unweariedly, yet not always wisely, after the attainment of her end; for she interfered with the freedom of her child—checked too often its innocent outbursts of exuberant feeling—saw

too much, and let be seen too fully by her child the bonds with which she sought to hold her. The effect was consequently bad, for the rebound of her young spirits when away from her mother, was too strong. Instead of being happiest with her mother, she began to feel it a relief to escape from her presence.

Mrs Hartley saw all this, and it grieved her deeply ; but the cause she did not clearly perceive. Before, however, the evils of an over-rigid system had progressed too far, the birth of a second child divided her care and affection, and gave to Marien a real something that she could love understandingly.

CHAPTER III.—MEANS AND ENDS.

As month after month passed on, and Clarence, the latest born of Mrs Hartley, began to exhibit some signs of his real disposition, the parents perceived that it was very different from Marien's. The first born was quiet and easily controlled ; but the boy was full of life, and shewed very early a resolute will and passionate temper. Before he had completed a year, he had caused his mother many an anxious hour, and drawn from her eyes many a tear. From his sister he was disposed to take every thing ; and if his exacting spirit were not immediately gratified in its desires, he would scream violently, and sometimes throw himself passionately upon the floor. In the first year of her brother's life Marien had changed a good deal. Young as she was, her mother endeavoured to interest her in his favour—to lend him her play things

when awake—and to rock his cradle when he was asleep, and do many little things for him within her ability to accomplish. To the exacting imperious temper of the child, Marien was much inclined to yield. To have permitted her to do so would have been the easiest course for Mrs Hartley to pursue; but this she saw would be to injure both the children. It took some weeks after Mrs Hartley began this important lesson before she seemed to make any impression. After that, the simple declaration, "This belongs to Marien," caused Clarence to yield at once. The achievement of so much gave the mother great encouragement. It was fruit to her labour, and the in-gathering even of so small a harvest was delightful.

As the boy added month after month and year after year to his age, his strengthening peculiarities of disposition became sources of constant anxiety to his mother.

"I am not fit to be a mother," she would sometimes say to her husband during these seasons of depression. "I lack patience and forbearance, and yet, I can see that Clarence has many very good qualities, and that these really overbalance the evil. His intellect is remarkably quick, and there is a manliness about him but rarely seen in children of his age."

"Persevere, Anna—persevere," were usually her husband's encouraging words. "You are doing well."

Time passed steadily on. Another and another babe saw the light, until five bright-eyed children filled their home with music and sunshine. When her care was lavished upon a single child, the mother had both mind and heart full. Now her duties were increased five-fold,

but she did not feel them to be greater than at first. It seemed to her, when she had but one babe, that there was not room in her heart for another—but now she found that there was room for all. Each had its appropriate place.

Alike in some general features, these five children were, in particulars, as unlike as possible. Marien, the eldest, was a sweet-tempered girl, ten years of age. Clarence had improved much under the careful training of his mother, though he was still rude, self-willed, and too little inclined to regard properly the rights and comforts of his brother and sisters. Henry, next younger than Clarence, was altogether opposite in character. Timid, bashful, and retiring, he had little confidence in himself, and was too much inclined to lean upon others. Fanny, a laughing little fairy thing, making the house musical with her happy voice, and Lilian, the babe, filled up the number of Mrs Hartley's household treasures.

Nearly twelve years had passed since their marriage, and yet neither James Hartley nor his wife were very strongly marked by time. He had a more thoughtful, and she a more earnest expression of countenance. Their external condition had improved. He had again entered into business, though not with the flattering promises that before encouraged him to hope for a speedily attained fortune, but he was in a surer way to competency at least.

CHAPTER IV.—THE SECRET OF GOVERNING CHILDREN.

VERY soon after Mrs Hartley assumed the responsible

position of a mother, she became sensible that she had really more to do in the correction of what was wrong in herself, than in her children. To remain undisturbed at their disobedience, and unimpassioned when duty called her to administer correction, was next, it seemed to her, to impossible. A calm admonition she always saw did more good than an energetic one—and grief at her child's disobedience was ever more effective than anger. But anger was too ready to lift its distorted visage, and she mourned over this tendency with a real sorrow, because she saw that it exerted an unhappy influence, especially upon the self-willed, excitable Clarence.

"I believe I have discovered a secret," she remarked to her husband, while they sat conversing one evening, about the time that Clarence attained his third year.

"What is that, dear?" he asked.

"The secret of governing my children easily."

"A great secret that. But are you sure you are right?"

"I think I am. It is to govern myself."

Mr Hartley smiled.

"I believe it is the only true way," returned his wife.

"And so do I, Anna. But the government of ourselves is not so easy a matter."

"I am well aware of that. No one, it seems to me, can try harder than I do to control my feelings when Clarence does wrong. But I cannot do it once in ten times that I make the effort. When I do succeed, the task of correction is easy and effectual. A word, mildly but firmly uttered, or a look, is all that is required,

The child seems at once subdued. I am sometimes astonished at so marked a result from what seems so small a cause."

"That you succeed once even in ten efforts, is certainly encouraging."

"It inspires me with the hope that I shall yet conquer myself, through the power sent me from above. The earnest love I feel for my children shall give me resolution to persevere."

"For their sakes persevere, dear Anna!" said her husband with emotion.

"I will," was her tearful answer—the drops of pure feeling were dimming her eyes.

How very few there are who think on this subject as did Mr and Mrs Hartley. Parents will indulge in all the evil tempers and dispositions of an unregenerate nature—will cherish envy and pride, hatred, malice, and all manner of selfishness, and yet wonder at their existence in their children. It is not to be wondered at that so few are successful in governing their children, when it is seen that they have not learned to govern themselves.

From this time both Mr and Mrs Hartley felt a new motive for striving after the correction in themselves of all perverted moral forms. The result was good. Mrs Hartley found herself growing more patient and forbearing. She was able to stand, as it were, above her children, so as not to be affected by their bad tempers and dispositions with anything but an earnest and unimpassioned desire to correct them.

Having fairly set forth the principles of action which

governed Mrs Hartley in the management and education of her children, let us introduce her more fully to the reader, that she may be seen in the active effort to perform well a mother's part. The period already named, twelve years from the time of her marriage, will be the best for our purpose.

CHAPTER V.—A MOTHER'S INFLUENCE.

"THERE come the children from school," said Aunt Mary, a maiden sister of Anna's mother, as she was looking from the window, "Just see that Clarence! He'll have Henry in the gutter. I never saw such another boy. Why can't he come quietly along like other children. There!—now he must stop to throw stones at the pigs. That boy will give you the heart-ache yet, Anna."

Mrs Hartley made no reply, but laid aside her work quietly and left the room, to see that their dinner was ready. In a few minutes the street-door was thrown open, and the children came bounding in, full of life, and noisy as they could be.

"Where is your coat, Clarence?" she asked, in a pleasant tone, looking her oldest boy in the face.

"Oh! I forgot!" he replied cheerfully, and turning quickly, he ran down stairs, and lifting his coat from where, in his thoughtlessness, he had thrown it upon the floor, hung it up in its proper place, and then sprung up the stairs.

"Isn't dinner ready yet?" he said, with fretful im-

patience, his whole manner changing suddenly. "I'm hungry."

"It will be ready in a few minutes, Clarence."

"I want it now. I'm hungry."

"Did you ever hear of the man," said Mrs Hartley, in a voice that shewed no disturbance of mind, "who wanted the sun to rise an hour before its time?"

"No, mother. Tell me about it, will you?"

All impatience had vanished from the boy's face.

"There was a man who had to go a journey. The stage-coach was to call for him at sunrise. More than an hour before it was time for the sun to be up, the man was all ready to go, and for the whole of that hour he walked the floor impatiently, grumbling at the sun because he did not rise. 'I'm all ready, and I want to be going,' he said. 'It's time the sun was up, long ago.' Don't you think he was a very foolish man?"

Clarence laughed, and said he thought the man was very foolish indeed.

"Do you think he was more foolish than you were just now for grumbling because dinner wasn't ready?"

Clarence laughed again, and said he did not know. Just then, Hannah the cook brought in the waiter with the children's dinner upon it.—Clarence sprang for a chair, and drew it hastily and noisily to the table.

"Try and see if you can't do that more orderly, my dear," his mother said, in a quiet voice, looking at him as she spoke, with a steady eye.

The boy removed his chair, and then replaced it gently.

"That is much better, my son."

And thus she corrected his disorderly habits, quieted his impatient temper, and checked his rudeness, without shewing any disturbance. This she had to do daily. At almost every meal she found it necessary to repress his rude impatience. It was line upon line, and precept upon precept; but she never tired, and rarely permitted herself to shew that she was disturbed, no matter how deeply grieved she was at times over the wild and reckless spirit of her boy.

On the next day she was not very well. Her head ached badly all the morning. Hearing the children in the passage, when they came in from school at noon, she was rising from the bed where she had lain down, to attend to them, and give them their dinners, when Aunt Mary said,

"Don't get up, Anna. I will see to the children."

It was rarely that Mrs Hartley let any one do for them what she could do herself, for no one else could manage the impatient temper of Clarence. But so violent was the pain in her head, that she let Aunt Mary go, and sunk back upon the pillow from which she had arisen. A good deal of noise and confusion continued to reach her ears, from the moment the children came in. At length a loud cry and passionate words from Clarence caused her to rise up quickly and go to the dining-room. All was confusion there, and Aunt Mary out of humour, and scolding prodigiously. Clarence was standing up at the table, looking defiance at her, on account of some interference with his strong self-will. The moment the boy saw his mother, his countenance changed, and a look of confusion took the place of anger.

"Come to my room, Clarence," she said, in a low voice; there was sadness in its tones, that made him feel sorry that he had given vent so freely to his ill temper.

"What was the matter, my son?" Mrs Hartley asked, as soon as they were alone, taking Clarence by the hand, and looking steadily at him.

"Aunt Mary would'n't help me when I asked her."

"Why not?"

"She would help Henry first."

"No doubt she had a reason for it. Do you know her reason?"

"She said he was youngest." Clarence pouted out his lips, and spoke in a very disagreeable tone.

"Don't you think that was a very good reason?"

"I've as good a right to be helped first as he has."

"Let us see if that is so. You and Marien and Henry came in from school, all hungry and anxious for your dinners. Marien is oldest—she, one would suppose, from the fact that she is oldest, would be better able to feel for her brothers, and be willing to see their wants supplied before her own. You are older than Henry, and should feel for him in the same way. No doubt this was Aunt Mary's reason for helping Henry first. Had she helped Marien?"

"No, ma'am."

"Did Marien complain?"

"No, ma'am."

"No one complained but my unhappy Clarence. Do you know why you complained? I can tell you, as I have often told you before. It is because you indulge in very selfish feelings. All who do so make themselves

miserable. If, instead of wanting Aunt Mary to help you first, you had, from a love of your little brother, been willing to see him first attended to, you would have enjoyed a real pleasure. If you had said—'Aunt Mary, help Harry first,' I am sure Henry would have said instantly—'No, Aunt Mary, help brother Clarence first.' How pleasant this would have been; how happy would all of us have felt at thus seeing two little brothers generously preferring one another."

There was an unusual degree of tenderness, even sadness, in the voice of his mother, that affected Clarence. But he struggled with his feelings.—When, however, she resumed, and said—

"I have felt quite sick all the morning. My head has ached badly—so badly that I have had to lie down. I always give you your dinners when you come home, and try to make you comfortable. To-day I let Aunt Mary do it, because I felt so sick. But I am sorry that I did not get up, sick as I was, and do it myself—then I might have prevented this unhappy outbreak of my boy's unruly temper, that has made not only my head ache ten times as badly as it did, but my heart ache also——"

Clarence burst into tears, and throwing his arms around his mother's neck, wept bitterly.

"I will try and be good, dear mother!" he said. "I do try sometimes, but it seems that I can't."

"You must always try, my dear son. Now dry up your tears, and go out and get your dinner. Or, if you would rather I should go with you, I will do so."

"No, dear mother!" replied the boy, affectionately—
"You are sick. You must not go. I will be good."

Clarence kissed his mother again, and then returned quietly to the dining-room.

"Naughty boy!" said Aunt Mary, as he entered, looking sternly at him.

A bitter retort came instantly to the tongue of Clarence, but he checked himself with a strong effort, and took his place at the table. Instead of soothing the quick-tempered boy, Aunt Mary chafed him by her words and manner during the whole meal, and it was only the image of his mother's tearful face, and the remembrance that she was sick, that restrained an outbreak of his passionate temper.

When Clarence left the table, he returned to his mother's room, and laid his head upon the pillow where her's was resting.

"I love you, mother," he said, affectionately—"You are good. But I hate Aunt Mary."

"O no, Clarence. You must not say that you hate Aunt Mary, for Aunt Mary is very kind to you. You mustn't hate anybody."

"She isn't kind to me, mother. She calls me a bad boy, and says everything to make me angry when I want to be good."

"Think, my son, if there is not some reason for Aunt Mary calling you a bad boy. You know yourself that you act very naughtily sometimes, and provoke Aunt Mary a great deal."

"But she said I was a naughty boy, when I went out just now; and I was sorry for what I had done, and wanted to be good."

"Aunt Mary didn't know that you were sorry, I am

sure. When she called you 'naughty boy,' what did you say?"

"I was going to say, 'you're a fool!' but I didn't. I tried hard not to let my tongue say the bad words, though it wanted."

"Why did you try not to say them?"

"Because it would have been wrong, and would have made you feel sorry; and I love you." Again the repentant boy kissed her. His eyes were full of tears, and so were the eyes of his mother.

While talking over this incident with her husband, Mrs Hartley said—

"Were not all these impressions so light, I should feel encouraged. The boy has warm and tender feelings, but I fear that his passionate temper and selfishness will, like evil weeds, completely check their growth."

"The case is bad enough, Anna, but not so bad, I hope, as you fear. These good affections are never active in vain. They leave upon the mind an indelible impression. In after years the remembrance of them will revive the states they produced, and give strength to good desires and intentions. Amid all his irregularities and wanderings from good, in after life, the thoughts of his mother will restore the feelings he had to-day, and draw him back from evil with chords of love that cannot be broken. The good now implanted will remain, and, like ten just men, save the city. In most instances where men abandon themselves finally to evil courses, it will be found that the impressions made in childhood were not of the right kind—that the mother's influence was not what it should have been. For myself, I am sure that a different mother

would have made me a different man. When a boy, I was too much like Clarence; but the tenderness with which my mother always treated me, and the unimpassioned but earnest manner in which she reproved and corrected my faults, subdued my unruly temper. When I became restless or impatient, she always had a book to read to me, or a story to tell, or had some device to save me from myself. My father was neither harsh nor indulgent towards me; I cherish his memory with respect and love. But I have different feelings when I think of my mother. I often feel even now as if she were near me—as if her cheek were laid to mine. My father would *place his hand upon my head*, caressingly, but my mother would *lay her cheek against mine*. I did not expect my father to do more—I do not know that I should have loved him had he done more; for him it was a natural expression of affection. But no act is too tender for a mother. Her kiss upon my cheek, her warm embrace, are all felt now; and the older I grow the more holy seem the influences that surrounded me in childhood. To-day I cut from a newspaper some verses that pleased and affected me. I have brought them home. Let me read them to you.

“‘ I DREAMED OF MY MOTHER.’* |

“ I dream d of my mother, and sweet to my soul
Was the brief-given spell of that vision's control;
I thought she stood by me, all cheerful and mild,
As when to her bosom I clung as a child.

* By Thomas G. Spear.

" Her features were bright with the smiles that she wore,
When heading my idle-tongued prattle of yore ;
And her voice had that kindly and silvery strain
That from childhood had dwelt in the depths of my brain.

" She spoke of the days of her girlhood and youth—
Of life and its cares, and of hope and its truth ;
And she seem'd as an angel wing'd from above,
To bring me a message of duty and love.

" She told of her thoughts at the old village school—
Of her walks with her playmates when loosed from its rule—
Of her rambles for berries ; and when they were o'er
Of the mirth-making groups at the white cottage door.

" She painted the garden, so sweet to the view,
Where the wren made its nest, and the pet flowers grew—
Of the trees that she loved for their scent and their shade,
Where the robin, and wild-bee, and humming-bird play'd.

" And she spoke of the greenwood which border'd the farm
Where her glad moments glided unmix'd with alarm ;—
Of the well by the wicket whose waters were free,
And the lake with its white margin traversed in glee.

" And she ponder'd, delighted, the joys to retrace
Of the family scenes of that ruralized place—
Of its parties and bridals, its loves and its spells—
Its heart-clinging ties and its sadden'd farewells.

" She pictured the meeting-house, where, with the throng
She heard the good pastor and sang the sweet song—
Of the call from the pulpit—the feast at the shrine,
And the hallow'd communings with feelings divine.

" ' And listen, my son,' she did smilingly say,
' If 'tis pleasant to sing, it is sweeter to pray—
If the future is bright in the day of thy prime,
That brightness may grow with the fading of time.

* * * * *

" 'Look up to thy Maker, my son, and rejoice!'
Was the last gentle whisper that came from her voice,
While its soft, soothing tones on my dreaming ear fell,
As she glided away with a smiling farewell.

" There are dreams of the heavens, and dreams of the earth,
And dreams of disease that to phantoms give birth,
But the hearer of angels, awake or asleep,
Has a vision of love to remember and keep.

" I awoke from the spell of that vision of night,
And inly communed with a quiet delight,
And the past, and the present, and future survey'd,
In the darkness presented by fancy, array'd.

" I thought of the scenes when that mother was nigh,
In a soft sunny land, and beneath a mild sky,
When at matins we walk'd to the health-giving spring,
With the dew on the grass and the birds on the wing—

" Of the draughts at the fount as the white sun arose,
And the views from the bluffs where the broad river flows—
Of the sound from the shore of the fisherman's train,
And the sight of the ship as it sail'd to the main—

" Of the wild-flowers pluck'd from the glen and the field,
And the beauties the meadows and gardens reveal'd—
Of all that she paused to explain or explore,
'Till I learn'd, in my wonder, to think and adore.

" And of joys that attended the fireside scene,
When woodlands and meadows no longer were green—
Of the sports and the tales and the holiday glee,
That ever were rife at the fond mother's knee—

" Of the duties of home, and the studies of school,
With the many delights that divided their rule,
'Till the sunshine of boyhood had ended, and brought
The cares and the shadows of manhood and thought.

" And I sigh'd for the scenes that had faded away—
For the forms that had fallen from age to decay—

For the friends who had vanish'd, while looking before,
To paths that their feet were forbid to explore.

" And glancing beyond, through the vista of time,
With a soul full of hope, and with life in its prime.
Though flowers by memory cherished had died,
Life's garden was still with some blossoms supplied.

" And oft as that dream to my spirit comes back,
A newness of thought re-illuminates my track,"—

* * * * *

" Pure and tender. The mother who called forth
that heart-warm tribute was, doubtless, a good mother,"
said Anna.

" You remember Cowper's lines, written on receiving
his mother's picture?" remarked her husband, after
musing for a short time.

" O, yes. Very well. They have often affected me
to tears—

" O that those lips had language ! Life has pass'd
With me but roughly since I heard thee last.
Those lips are thine—thy own sweet smile I see,
The same that oft in childhood solaced me ;
Voice only fails, else how distinct they say—
' Grieve not, my child, chase all thy fears away.' "

" To him, how great was the loss he sustained in the
death of his mother. Had she lived, the deep melan-
choly that seized him in after life might never have oc-
curred. With what simple eloquence he describes his
loss." And Mr Hartley repeated a passage of the poem.

" ' My mother ! when I learn'd that thou wast dead,
Say, wast thou conscious of the tears I shed ?

Hover'd thy spirit o'er thy sorrowing son,
Wretched, e'en then, life's journey just begun?
Perhaps thou gav'st me, though unfelt, a kiss :
Perhaps a tear, if souls can weep in bliss ——
Ah, that maternal smile ! it answers—Yes.
I heard the bell toll on thy burial day,
I saw the hearse that bore thee slow away,
And turning from my nursery window, drew
A long, long sigh, and wept a last adieu !
But was it such ?—It was.—Where thou art gone
Adieus and farewells are a sound unknown.
May I but meet thee on that peaceful shore,
Thy parting word shall pass my lips no more !
Thy maidens griev'd themselves at my concern,
Oft gave me promise of thy quick return.
What ardently I wish'd, I long believed,
And disappointed still, was still deceived.
By expectation every day beguil'd,
Dupe of *to-morrow* even from a child.
Thus many a sad to-morrow came and went,
'Till all my stock of infant sorrow spent,
I learn'd at last submission to my lot,
But, though I less deplored thee, ne'er forgot.' ”

Mrs Hartley leaned her head upon her husband's shoulder, unable to restrain the tears that were springing to her eyes.

“ If Heaven only spares me to my children, it is all I ask,” she murmured. “ I will be patient with and forbearing towards them. I will discharge my duties with unwearied diligence. Who can fill a mother's place ? Alas ! no one. If any voice had been as full of love for him when a child, if any hand had ministered to him as tenderly, this touching remembrance of his mother would never have been recorded by Cowper :

" 'Thy nightly visits to my chamber made,
 That thou might'st find me safe and warmly laid;
 Thy morning bounties ere I left my home,
 The biscuit or confectionery plum;
 The fragrant waters on my cheeks bestow'd
 By thy own hand, 'till fresh they shone and glow'd:
 All this, and more endearing still than all,
 Thy constant flow of love, that knew no fall,
 Ne'er roughen'd by those cataracts and breaks
 That humour interposed too often makes.

* * * *

Could Time, his flight revers'd, restore the hours
 When, playing with thy vesture's tissued flowers,
 The violet, the pink, and jessamine,
 I prick'd them into paper with a pin,
 (And thou wast happier than myself the while,
 Would'st softly speak, and stroke my head and smile)
 Could those few pleasant days again appear.
 Might one wish bring them, would I wish them here?
 I would not trust my heart—the dear delight
 Seems so to be desired, perhaps I might—
 But no—what here we call our life is such,
 So little to be loved, and thou so much,
 That I should ill requite thee to constrain
 Thy unbound spirit into bonds again.' "

" Ah, who could be unkind to a motherless one?"

" The lot of an orphan child is not always as sad a one as must have been that of young Cowper," said Mr Hartley, " for it is but rarely that a child possesses the delicate or rather morbid sensibility that characterized him."

" I could not bear to think that any child of mine would remember me with less tenderness," replied Mrs Hartley.

"Not so well as you can. But let me see. Suppose you try this mode for a while. Make a law, that if Henry give Clarence any of his playthings, the right to possess them shall be as perfect as if you or I had presented them to Clarence as his own. The practical working of this will, in a short time, make Henry reflect a little before he relinquishes his property to his brother."

"That will do, I think," said Mrs Hartley. "There will be no harm in trying it at any rate."

On the next day she gave Clarence a new book, and Henry a humming-top.

"Now let me tell you something," she said. "This book belongs to you, Clarence, and this top to you, Henry. I hope they will please you very much, and that you will take good care of them. You can lend them to each other, if you choose; but I would rather you would not give them to each other. Should either of you do so, the one who gives his book or his top away, cannot reclaim it. Do you understand, Henry?"

"O yes, ma'am, I understand; I'm not going to give any body my top, I know."

"Very well, my son. You can do so if you wish; but remember, after you have once given it away you cannot get it back again."

"Why can't I, mother?" asked the little boy.

"Because, after you have given any thing away, it is no longer yours."

"I'm not going to give it away," he said, in a positive voice, as he ran off to spin his top in the play-room.

For about an hour Clarence was very much interested in his book, while Henry continued to spin his top with

undiminished pleasure. After this time the interest of Clarence began to flag, and the sound of Henry's humming top came more and more distinctly to his ears from the adjoining room. At last he closed the book and sought his brother.

"Let me spin it once, won't you, Henry?" he said.

"Yes, I will," returned the generous-minded boy, and instantly handed the top and cord to Clarence, who wound it up, and sent it humming and skipping about the floor at a fine rate.

Henry reached out his hand for the cord, but his brother held it back, saying,

"Just let me spin it once more."

"Well, you may once more," was replied.

But it was "once more," and "once more," until Henry's tears restored to him his toy.

"You are a selfish fellow," said Clarence, as he flung the top and cord at his brother's feet.

Clarence did not resume his book, but stood looking at Henry's top, as he spun it, with a covetous expression on his face.

"If you'll let me spin your top, you may read my book," he at length said.

"I will," quickly returned Henry.

The top and book were exchanged, and, for a time, both were well pleased. But the book was rather beyond the grasp of Henry's mind. He soon tired of it.

"You may have your book now, Clarence. I've done reading it. Give me my top."

"I've not done with it yet. I let you read my book

until you were tired, and now you must let me spin your top until I am tired."

Henry rarely contended with his brother: he did not like contention. Knowing how resolute Clarence was in doing any thing that suited his humour, he said no more, but went and sat down quietly upon a little chair, and looked on wishfully while Clarence spun his top.

It was half an hour before Henry again got possession of his top, but the zest with which he had at first played with it was gone. After spinning it for a few times he said—

"Here, Clarence, you may have it. I don't want it."

"May I have it altogether?" eagerly asked Clarence.

"Yes, you may!"

"You'll want it back?"

"No, I won't. You may keep it for ever."

Clarence took possession of the top with right good will, and went on spinning it to his heart's content. After dinner Henry wanted it back again, and when his brother refused to give it up, went crying to his mother. Mrs Hartley called up Clarence, and asked him why he did not give Henry his top.

"It isn't his top, mother; it is mine," said Clarence.

"Yours! How came it yours?"

"Henry gave it to me."

"Did you give it to him, Henry?"

"Yes, ma'am, this morning; but it's my top, and I want it."

"No, it is not your top any longer, if you have given it to Clarence. It is his, and he must keep it. Have

you forgotten what I told you when I gave it to you? If you give away your things, they are no longer yours, and you cannot expect to get them back again. I hope, my son, that hereafter you will be more careful what you do."

Henry cried bitterly, but his mother would not compel Clarence, upon whom Henry's tears had no effect, to restore the toy. The poor little fellow's heart was almost broken at this hard lesson in the school of human life.

In about a week Mrs Hartley tried it over again. Gifts were made to the children, and soon Clarence went to work to get possession of what his brother had. But Henry had not forgotten the top, and was, therefore, not so generous as before. He withstood every effort for the first day. On the second, however, he yielded. On the following day he reclaimed his toys; but his mother interposed again, and maintained Clarence's right to what Henry had given him.

The poor child seemed unable to comprehend the justice of this decision, and grieved so much about it that Mrs Hartley felt unhappy. But ultimate good, she was sure, would be the result, painful as it might be to correct her child's fault.

On the next occasion, Clarence found it much harder to prevail upon Henry to give him his playthings than before. The same result following, the little fellow's eyes began to be opened. He would consider the consequences, and think when Clarence wanted him to give him any thing; and the recollection of the permanent losses he had already sustained, at length gave him the resolution to persevere in refusing to yield up his ri-

to any thing that had been given to him. He would lend whatever he had, cheerfully; but when asked to give, he generally said—

“No.—If I give it to you, I can’t get it back again.”

The parents did not like to check the generous spirit of their child, but they felt that it was necessary both for his good and the good of his brother, that he should be taught to set a higher value upon what was his own. If he were not led to do this while young, it might prevent his usefulness when a man, by leaving him the prey of every one. Besides, the want of a due regard to his own property in any thing was not right.

Another fault in Henry they felt bound to visit with a rigid system of correction. He was naturally an obedient child, while his brother was the reverse. He was also very yielding, and could easily be persuaded by Clarence to join in acts which were forbidden by their parents. When called to account, his usual excuse was, that he had been asked by Clarence, or had gone with him. He did not appear to think that he was to blame for any thing if he acted upon his elder brother’s suggestions. The only way to correct this, was to let each be punished for offences mutually committed, even though Henry was far less to blame than Clarence. It was only by doing so, the parents felt, that Henry could be made to see that he must be held responsible for his own acts. This course soon effected all they desired. Clarence was usually alone in all flagrant violations of parental authority.

CHAPTER VII.—STRONG CONTRAST.

NEARER than Mrs. Hartley had supposed, lived for many years an old but now almost forgotten friend—Florence Armitage ; or rather, Mrs Archer.

The house in which she lives is a small comfortless one, in an obscure street not far from the residence of Mr and Mrs Hartley. Her father has become poor, and her husband, whose habits are more irregular than when a single man, receives a small salary as clerk, more than half of which he spends in self-indulgence ; the other half is eked out to his wife, who, on this pittance, is compelled to provide for five children. She has had six, but one is dead.

It was a clear bright evening without, but there was nothing cheerful in the dwelling of William Archer. The supper table was on the floor, and on it burned a poor light. The mother sat near the table, with an infant on her lap, mending a pair of dark stockings with coarse yarn of a lighter colour. A little girl three years of age was swinging on her chair, and a boy two years older was drumming on the floor with two large sticks, making a deafening noise. This noise Mrs Archer bore as long as she could, when her patience becoming exhausted, she cried out in a loud fretful voice—

“ You, Bill ; stop that noise ! ”

The boy paused for a single moment, and then resumed his amusement.

“ Did you hear me, Bill ? you heedless wretch ! ” exclaimed the mother, after she had borne the sound for some time longer.

There was silence for about a minute, and the noise began again.

"If you don't stop that, Bill, I'll box your ears soundly," screamed the impatient mother.

The boy stopped for the space of nearly two minutes this time; then he went on again with his drumming.

"Do you want me to send you to bed without any supper?"

"No, I don't," replied the child.

"Then hush that noise, or I shall certainly send you to bed. You set me almost crazy."

Bill, as his mother called him, laid himself back upon the floor, and commenced kicking up his heels. After having amused himself in this way for some time, his drum-sticks were again resorted to, and the room was once more filled with the distracting din he made. Mrs Archer bore it as long as she could, and then she boxed the child's ears soundly.

After the cries this operation extorted had died away, all was quiet enough for a quarter of an hour, when Mr Archer came in to tea.

Twelve years had changed him sadly. His brow was gloomy, his eyes sunken, and his lips closely drawn together, giving his countenance an expression of sternness. He looked at least twenty years older. He did not even cast his eyes upon his wife as he entered, but drew a chair to the table, and taking a newspaper from his pocket, began reading it.

"Bill, go and tell Jane to bring up tea," said Mrs Archer.

The child went out into the passage, and cried down to the cook in a tone of authority—

"Bring up tea, will you?"

No notice of this was taken by the parents. Jane came up with the tea, looking as sulky as possible.

"Here, take the baby," said Mrs Archer, handing Jane the child in a most ungracious manner. Jane took the child quite as ungraciously as it was tendered, and managed to keep it crying most of the time they were at supper.

"Where is John?" asked Mr Archer, looking up at his wife when about half through with his silent meal.

"Dear knows, for I don't! He came in from school, but was off at once as usual. He is going to ruin as fast as ever a boy was."

"Why do you let him run the streets in this way?"

"He's got beyond me. I don't pretend to try to manage him. I might just as well tell him to go as stay; it would be all the same to him. It's high time you had taken him in hand, I can tell you. Florence is at her grandmother's, and I intended sending John for her an hour ago; but he hasn't shewn himself."

Mr Archer did not reply; he felt worried and angry. While they were yet at the table, John, a lad of some eleven years old, came in, and threw his hat down in the corner.

"Go and hang your hat up, sir," said his father. "Is that the place for it?"

John did as he was ordered.

"Now, where have you been, sir?" was the father's angry interrogation.

"I've been playing."

"What business have you to go off without asking

your mother? I've a great mind to take off your jacket for you, sir. If ever I hear of this again, I'll give you such a lacing as you've never had in your life. Don't sit down to the table there! Go, put on your hat again, and be off for your sister."

"Where is she?"

"Where is she?" mimicking the tones and manner of the boy. "At your grandmother's," said Mr Archer. "Go along after her, and be quick; she ought to have been at home more than an hour ago."

John went out slowly and sulkily.

"If that boy goes to ruin, you will have no one to blame but yourself," said Mr Archer, ill-naturedly.

"I don't know how you are going to make that out," returned his wife in a voice quite as amiable as that in which he had spoken.

"You have no government over him."

"I have quite as much as yourself," retorted Mrs Archer.

"Humph! You don't think so, do you?"—he spoke in a sneering tone.

"I think just what I say. If you paid the least attention to your children, they would grow up very differently. Instead of staying at home, and trying to make something of them, you are off every night, nobody knows where; but after no good, of course."

"Hold your tongue, will you!" Mr Archer gave his wife an angry scowl as he said this.

The wife felt little inclination to contend further. There was a brutality in her husband's tone and manner that stunned her. She said nothing more.

While the father and mother were engaged in a war of words, the little boy, before mentioned, was amusing himself by spinning his spoon round in his plate, which made a most annoying clatter, and served to add to the irritation felt by both Mr and Mrs Archer, although the cause was not noticed until their contention was over.

The mother laid her hand upon the boy's head and said—"Don't make that noise, Bill—you distract me."

But the moment the pressure of the hand was removed, like a re-acting spring, the movement went on again; the noise, if any thing, louder than ever. A vigorous box on the ear signified that poor Mrs Archer's patience was exhausted. Almost simultaneously with the loud scream of the child came the loud bang of the door. Her husband had precipitately left the house.

Jane, the cook, who was nursing the babe, waited patiently for some time after Archer had left, to be called upon from the kitchen. But minute after minute passed, and no summons came. It was nearly a quarter of an hour before she ascended to the dining-room. She found Mrs Archer in a state of entire abstraction, with her head resting on her hand—the little boy was fast asleep in his chair.

The mother roused up on the entrance of the cook, and said—

"Here, Jane, give me the baby, and take this child up and put him to bed before you clear off the table." The fair young face and glowing cheeks of the little boy, as Jane lifted him up, met the mother's eye. She sighed deeply, and again fell into her former dreamy state.

In a little while John and Florence came in. Florence was a sweet-faced child, just nine years old. Her disposition was mild, and she was very thoughtful—rendering her mother much service in her attentions to the younger children. Her first act was to go up to her mother and kiss her, and then kiss the babe that lay upon her lap.

"Have you had a pleasant time, dear?" asked Mrs Archer.

"O yes, mother. I have had a nice time.—Grandma baked us a whole basket full of cakes, which I have brought home; and she let me help her. I cut them all out. Where is Willy and Mary?" she added, looking around. "They must have some cakes. Oh, dear! Here's sis' fast asleep on the floor. Shall I wake her up, mother, and give her a cake?"

"No, dear, I wouldn't wake her now. The cakes will taste just as good to her in the morning."

"Where is Willy?"

"He's in bed. Jane took him up stairs."

"Shall I hold the baby, while you undress Mary?" asked Florence, as she took off her bonnet and shawl.

"Yes, you may."

"Dear little baby!" murmured Florence, as she took the child from her mother's arms, and sat down with it upon a low stool.

"I want some supper," said John, pouting out his lips, and looking as ugly and ill-natured as possible.

"There's some bread and butter for you. Sit down and eat that, and then take yourself off to bed," replied his mother.

"I want some tea."

"You'll not get any."

"I'll go and ask Jane to give me some."

"Take care, sir ; or you'll be sent off without a mouthful."

With as bad a grace as possible, John sat down upon the corner of a chair, and commenced eating. The moment his mother left the room with Mary in her arms, his hand was in the sugar-bowl ; a portion of the contents of which were freely laid upon his bread and butter.

"If I don't get tea, I'll have sugar," he said.

He was in the act of helping himself from the sugar-bowl for the third time, when his mother came in. The consequence was, that he got his ears soundly boxed, and was sent off to bed.

Florence continued to nurse the babe, or rock it in the cradle, for an hour, when she became too sleepy to hold up her head. Kissing her mother affectionately, the child said good night, and went off, alone, to her room, where she undressed herself and retired for the night. But no prayer was said—her mother had never taught her this best of infantile lessons.

Mrs Archer sat up sewing until nearly eleven o'clock, and then sought her pillow. As usual, her husband had not yet returned. It was past midnight when he came home.

Too many of the evenings that were passed in the family of Mr and Mrs Archer were similar to the one we have described.

CHAPTER VIII.—MORE CONTRASTS.

FIVE more years of patience, forbearance, and anxious solicitude passed, and Mrs Hartley began to see many good results of her labour, especially when she contrasted the habits and manners of her own children with the habits and manners of the children of some of her friends.

One of these friends, a Mrs Fielding, had four children of naturally very good dispositions. They were affectionate to one another, and seemed to have more than usual love of home about them. The mother's fireside circle might have been an earthly paradise, if she had been at all disposed to consult her children's good, instead of her own pleasure. But this she was not disposed to do. She was vain, and fond of company. When she had provided a good nurse for her children, she thought that her duty was done—it never occurred to her that her children needed a companion, such as only she could be to them, as much as they needed a nurse to provide for their bodily comfort.

This woman came in to see Mrs Hartley one day, and found her sitting at the piano.

"What does all this mean?" asked Mrs Fielding, in a gay tone. "You playing the piano! I thought you had enough else to do."

"I'm only practising for the children."

"What good will your practising do the children, I wonder?"

"A good deal, I hope. We have frequently a little

family party among ourselves, when the children dance, and I play for them."

"And you practise for this purpose during the day. I wonder how you find time. You, who are such a slave to your family!"

"If everything is done according to a regular system, we can easily find time for almost anything."

"I don't know. You beat me out. I do scarcely anything in my family, it seems—and yet I am always hurried to death when I do that little, so that it isn't more than half done. As to practising on the piano, that is out of the question."

Mrs Hartley faintly sighed.

"You have four sweet children," she said, after a pause;—"I never saw better dispositions, naturally, in my life. You might do anything with them you pleased."

"What you say, a mother's partiality aside, is true," replied Mrs Fielding, with a brightening face. "They are all good children. I only wish I was a better mother—that I was like you, Mrs Hartley. I fear I am too fond of society; but I can't help it."

"Oh, don't say that, Mrs Fielding. Love for our children should be strong enough to make us correct anything in ourselves that stands in the way of their good. A mother's duties ought to take precedence of everything else."

"I don't think a mother ought to be a slave to her children."

"Willing servitude is not slavery. How can you use such a word in connection with a mother? Her devo-

tion should be from a love that never wearies—never grows cold."

"I don't know how that may be; mine wearies often enough."

"I feel discouraged sometimes," replied Mrs Hartley. "But my love never abates. It grows stronger with every new difficulty that is presented."

"You are one in a thousand, then; that is all I can say. I know a good many mothers, and I know that they all complain bitterly about the trouble they have with their children."

"They would have less trouble, if they loved them more."

"How can you make that appear?"

"Love ever strives to benefit its object. A true love for children prompts the mother to seek with the most self-sacrificing assiduity for the means of doing her offspring good."

"Oh dear! I'm sadly afraid I am not a true mother then. It's no use to disguise it—I cannot give up every comfort for my children; and I don't think we are required to do it."

"True love, Mrs Fielding, sacrifices nothing when it is in pursuit of its object; for it desires nothing so ardently as the attainment of that object. I am not aware that I give up every comfort. I sometimes, it is true, deny myself a gratification, because, in seeking it, I must neglect my children, or interfere with their pleasures; but I have never done this that I have not been more than repaid for all I thought I had lost."

"Well, that is a comfort. I only wish I could say as much."

"You would soon be able to say so, if you were to make sacrifices for your children from love to them."

"I think I do love them."

"I am sure of that, Mrs Fielding. But, to speak plainly, as one friend may venture to speak to another, perhaps you love yourself more."

"Perhaps I do. But how is that to be determined?"

"Very easily. We love those most who occupy most of our thoughts, and for whose comfort and happiness we are most careful, whether it be ourselves or our children."

Mrs Fielding did not reply. Mentally she applied the rule, and was forced to acknowledge that she loved herself more than she did her children.

The oldest boy of Mrs Fielding was about the same age as Clarence. Having completed all their preparatory studies, the two boys were sent the same year to college. At the age of sixteen, they left their homes for the first time, to be absent, except at short intervals, for three years. James Fielding left home with reluctance.

"I don't want to go, mother," he said the day before he was to start.

"Why not, James?" she asked.

"I would rather go to school here. I can learn just as much."

"Yes, but think of the honour, my son, of passing through college. It isn't every boy that has this privilege. It will make a man of you. I hope you will do credit to yourself and your parents. You must strive for the first honours. Your father took them before you."

Very different was the parting counsel of Mrs Hartley to her son. The question whether it would be best in

the end to send their son to college, was long and anxiously debated between the father and mother. Many reasons, for and against, were presented, and these were scanned minutely. The strongest objection felt by them was the fact that, from the congregating together of a large number of young men at college, among whom would be many with loose principles and bad habits, there would be danger of moral contamination. For a time they inclined to the belief that it would be better not to send their son from home; but their anxiety to secure for him the very best education the country afforded, at last determined them.

Long and earnestly did Mrs Hartley commune with her boy on the evening before his departure.

"Never forget, my son," she said, "the end for which you should strive after knowledge. It is, that you may be better able, by your efforts as a man, to benefit society. A learned man can always perform higher uses than an ignorant man. And remember, that one so young and so little acquainted with the world as yourself, will be subjected to many severe temptations. But resist evil with a determined spirit. Beware of the first deviation from right. Suffer not the smallest stain to come upon your garments. Let your mother receive you back as pure as when you went forth, my son.

"You will discover, soon after you enter college, a spirit of insubordination—a disposition in many of the students to violate the laws of the institution; but do not join with them. It is just as wrong for a student to violate the laws of a college, as it is for a citizen to violate the laws of his country. They are wholesome regulations,

made for the good of the whole ; and he who weakens their force does a wrong to the whole. Guard yourself here, my son, for here you will be tempted. But stand firm. If you break, wilfully, a college law, your honour is stained, and no subsequent obedience can efface it. Guard your honour, my dear boy ! It is a precious and holy thing.

"I will write to you often, and you must write often to me. Talk to me, in your letters, as freely as you would talk if we were face to face. Consider me your best friend ; and he who would weaken my influence over you, as your worst enemy. You cannot tell, my son, how anxious I feel about you. I know, far better than you can know, how intimately danger will surround you. But, if you will make God's holy law, as written in his Ten Commandments, the guide of your life, you will be safe. Christian, in his journey to the land of Canaan, had not a path to travel in more beset with evil than will be yours, but you will be safe from all harm, if, like him, you steadily resist and fight against every thing that would turn you from the straight and narrow way of truth and integrity. You go with your mother's blessing upon your head, and your mother's prayers following you."

The earnestness with which his mother spoke, affected the heart of Clarence. He did not reply, but he made a firm resolution to do nothing that would give her a moment's pain. He loved her tenderly ; for she had ever been to him the best of mothers, and this love was his prompter.

"I will never pain the heart of so good a mother," he said, as he laid his head upon his pillow that night. How

different might have been his feelings, if he had been brought up under different maternal influences.

CHAPTER IX.—FRUIT.

ABOUT the same time that Clarence Hartley was sent to college, the eldest son of Mr Archer was sent to sea as the last hope of reclaiming him. He had been suffered to run into all kinds of bad company until he was so degraded that his mother lost all control over him. And yet this boy had naturally a more obedient temper than Clarence, and could have been managed far more easily. It is true that the two mothers were placed under different circumstances—nevertheless, even the unhappy external condition of Florence Archer was no excuse. If she had truly loved her child, she could have brought an influence to bear upon him that would have saved him.

At college, Clarence found himself in a new world. At first, the reckless bearing and free conversation of some of the students surprised and shocked him. Soon, familiarity with such things made them seem less reprehensible. He could not only listen to them, but often join heartily in the laugh awakened by some sally of ribald wit. When alone, however, and the remembrance of home arose in his mind, he felt grieved to think that he could have taken pleasure in any thing that would so have shocked his mother's ears.

He wrote home every week, and wrote with all the frankness of a mind that had nothing to conceal. Every

letter was promptly answered by his mother, and in every letter from her were some tenderly urged precepts that ever came with a timely force. These were not hackneyed repetitions of the same forms that had been enunciated time after time, until all their force was gone; nor did they come to her son in the shape of mere didactics. They had an appropriateness, a beauty, and a force about them, that ever inspired Clarence with a new love of what was morally excellent. If, at any time, he felt inclined to enter the forbidden grounds of pleasure, where too many of the students roved, the very next letter from home would win him back. The love of his mother was about him, like a protecting sphere.

Very different was the case with James Fielding. It was not long before his natural love of companionship caused him to form intimate associations with several of the students whose principles and habits were not good. With these he spent hours every night in amusements and conversations by no means calculated to elevate the tone of his feelings. He made frequent efforts to induce Clarence to join them, who did so for a few times, but for a few times only. After having spent an evening in drinking, smoking, and card-playing, interspersed with songs and conversation such as his ears had never before heard, he found, on retiring to his room, a letter upon his table from his mother. The sight of this letter caused an instant revulsion in his feelings. He did not open it for some time. The very superscription, in the well-known hand-writing of his mother, seemed to rebuke him for having felt pleasure in what would have pained her pure

mind deeply. When at length he opened and read the letter, it affected him to tears.

"MY DEAR CLARENCE"—it said—"How much we missed you last night at our family party. There were Marien, Henry, Fanny, and Lillian; but Clarence was away. I believe I thought much oftener of my absent one, than I did of those who were present. Henry accompanied Marien at the piano, on the flute, but not so perfectly as you used to do; and yet he plays very well for one so young. Fanny is improving rapidly in her music; she performed for us a very difficult overture, and did it exceedingly well. She dances, too, with admirable grace. How I wanted you to see her last evening. Dear little Lillian is always talking about you, and asking when you will come home. She grows sweeter and dearer every day. We had a very happy time, indeed, as we always have; but it would have been much happier, had not one been missing.

"I had a visit from Mrs Fielding yesterday. She says that James has only written to her twice since he has been away. She asked me how often I heard from you; when I told her, every few days, she said that if she could hear from her boy every few weeks she would be very glad. Your mother thanks you, Clarence, for your promptness in writing. It is a great pleasure for me to hear from you often. How is James Fielding? Is he doing well? I wish he would write home more frequently. I thought his mother looked troubled when she spoke of him."

Clarence sighed and lifted his eyes from the letter on

reading this passage. He thought of James Fielding, and the dangerous ground upon which he was standing, and sighed again as he resumed the perusal of his letter. The whole epistle came pure and true from a mother's heart, and it so filled the mind of Clarence with images of home, and made that home appear so like a little heaven, that he experienced a shuddering sensation when he compared with it the scene in which he had so lately been a participant.

"Thank God for such a mother!" he could not help ejaculating, as he read the last line of her letter. "Shall I ever cause her to shed a tear? No—never!"

When he met James Fielding next morning, he asked him—

"When did you hear from home, James?"

"From home? Oh, I'm sure I don't remember. I was going to say I don't hear from there at all; but I have had two letters from mother filling half a page each."

"When did you write?"

"About a month ago, to say I wanted some pocket-money."

"I heard from home last night."

"Ah! Got a remittance, I suppose?"

"Of love from my mother, more precious than gold or silver," replied Clarence with some feeling. "She says that your mother complains that you do not write to her."

"Say to your mother, if you please, that I complain that my mother doesn't write to me. So the account will stand balanced. I never could write a letter, except to say I wanted something. And I suppose mother is like me. We will excuse one another."

James spoke with a levity that pained Clarence. He wanted to admonish him, but felt that, in his present mood, it would be useless.

During the first year that Clarence was at college, the principles he had been taught by his mother became rules of action with him. He set his face resolutely against every thing that he considered wrong. James Fielding, on the contrary, was among the most thoughtless young men in the institution. His wishes and passions were his rulers.

One day he came to Clarence and said—

“There is to be some sport in about a week.”

“Is there? What will it be like?”

“We don’t intend going to morning prayers until seven o’clock.”

“But the regulations say six.”

“I know. Six is too early, and we are going to have it at seven.”

“You did not come here to make laws, but to observe them,” gravely replied Clarence.

“We came here to be instructed, not to be dragged out of bed to morning prayers before day—not to be bamboozled about by arbitrary Professors. It is a public institution, and the Faculty have no right to make oppressive laws.”

“If any one dislikes these laws let him go home. It is the only honest course. But what else is intended?”

“We intend——”

“We! Have you really joined in this conspiracy against law and order?”

"Certainly I have. With the exception of about twenty, every student is pledged to go through with the matter when it is once started. My duty is to bring you over. We wish to rise as one man."

"After you have refused to attend morning prayers, what do you propose doing?"

"If the hour is changed to seven, all well and good. Nothing more will be done; but if not, our next course will be to attend regularly at six for a week, and scrape the chaplain down."

"What!"

"Completely drown his voice by scraping our feet."

"You certainly are beside yourself, James. I cannot believe that *you* would join in doing so wrong a deed. In this you will not only insult the institution, but Heaven."

"Oh, no. Heaven doesn't have much to do with the six o'clock prayers of college students."

"You speak with an unbecoming levity, James."

"Do I, indeed?" The lip of the boy slightly curled.

"What else is to be done?" asked Clarence, not noticing the manner of his companion.

"All sorts of things. Every regulation of the college is to be broken, unless our wishes are complied with: Wait a little, and you will see fun. But let me tell you—it is determined that every student who does not join us shall be dipped in the horse-pond. You had better consent. I should hate to see any thing done to you."

The eyes of Clarence instantly flashed, and his cheeks grew as red as crimson."

"I would not consent if my life were taken," said the

high-spirited boy. "But never fear. There is no one here that *dare* lay his hands upon me."

"Don't trust to that. There are those here who dare lay their hands upon any body, and who will do it, too. Come, then, say you will join us."

"No—never."

"You will be sorry when it is too late."

"I have no fears."

On the next day the matter was publicly broached during the college recess, when the students were alone.

"I move," said one, "that we begin on the morning after to-morrow."

"Second the motion," came from three or four voices.

"All who are in favour, hold up your hands."

More than a hundred hands were thrown into the air.

"All who are opposed will now hold up their hands."

A deep silence followed. Then a single hand was raised—then another, and another, until ten hands were seen above the heads of the crowd.—It was the hand of Clarence that first went up.

A murmur of discontent ran through the body of students, which deepened into execrations and threats. Half a dozen who were nearest Clarence gathered round him, with earnest and half angry remonstrances. His only reply was—

"It is wrong, and I cannot join you."

"The regulation is oppressive," it was argued.

"Then leave the institution; but do not violate its laws."

"That is easily said; but others have a word in that as well as ourselves. All here are not exactly free to do as they please."

"It is better to endure what seems oppressive, than to do wrong."

"We don't mean to do wrong!" said several voices.

"You threaten to dip any one in the horse-pond who does not join you."

Several of the students looked confused, but one or two cried out—

"Certainly we do; and what is more, our threats shall be executed."

"Right or wrong?" retorted Clarence, with a meaningful look and voice, and, turning on his heel, walked away with a firm step.

His manner and words had their effect. He had said but little, but that little caused several who heard him to think more soberly. In nearly every little knot of students that was drawn together in the various rooms that night, was one or more who had become lukewarm. A re-consideration of the matter was moved on the next day, and the question again taken. Instead of a dozen hands raised in the negative, as on the day before, there were now more than fifty. From that time little more was heard upon the subject. The revolt never took place.

So much for the influence of a single well-ordered, honest mind. Had the natural disposition of Clarence been unchecked, and had no counter-balancing principles been stored up in his mind, he would have been as eager for the proposed rebellion as the most thoughtless. What evil results might have followed cannot be told. There were those in the institution who did not love him much after this; but none who did not feel for him an involuntary respect.

CHAPTER X.—AN AGREEABLE SURPRISE.

THE incident just related occurred about a year and half after Clarence entered college. He had then nearly completed his sixteenth year.

About a week afterwards, and before they had received any communication from their son mentioning the circumstance, Mr Hartley handed his wife a letter. Its contents were as follows :—

—“ Mr James Hartley—

“ DEAR SIR—As the President of —— University, permit me to express to you my own and the thanks of the whole Faculty. The good and true principles which you have stored up in the mind of your son, have saved us from the evils of a well-planned resistance of authority by the students. No persuasions, we are told, could induce him to join with the rest. Personal violence was threatened, but this only made him adhere more firmly to his good resolution. The consequence was, that his conduct opened the eyes of one after another to see the folly of what they were about to do. Two parties were formed, and, before any overt act, the peace-party prevailed. We shall ever remember your son with admiration and gratitude. From his first entrance into our institution, he has been known as the strict observer of all its rules, and a diligent student. It is but just that his parents should know all this from us. With sentiments of the highest respect and regard,

I am yours, &c.

P—— R——,

President of —— University.”

Tears of joy gushed to the eyes of Mrs Hartley as she finished the last line of this letter.

"Noble boy!" she said with enthusiasm.

"You are pleased with the letter then," said her husband, with assumed gravity.

"O yes! Are you not?" and she looked him in the face with surprise.

"Not exactly."

"Why?"

"It would have all been well enough, if the direction had not been wrong."

"What do you mean? Was it not *our* son that acted so nobly?"

"O yes. But the letter should have been addressed to you."

Mrs Hartley smiled through her tears, and said—

"It is all right.—Are we not one? But what would my efforts have been without your wise counsel to second them. I will never care for the praise, so my boy does right. That is my sweetest reward. This is indeed a happy day. You know how much anxiety I have felt for Clarence. His peculiar temperament is, perhaps, the hardest there is to manage."

"And had you not been the most assiduous and wisest of mothers, you never could have moulded it into any form of beauty."

"Many an anxious day and sleepless night has it cost me. I sowed the seed in tears; but the dews of heaven watered the earth, and when the tender blade shot forth, the Sun of Righteousness warmed and strengthened it. Oh, how often have I felt discouraged! The selfishness

of the boy was so strong, and he had so little regard for order. To counteract these, I laboured daily, and almost hourly. But I seemed to make little progress—sometimes all my efforts appeared fruitless. Still, I persevered, and it has not been in vain.”

“Oh no. You have saved him from his worst enemy, himself.”

“Henry is now old enough for college. What shall we do with him?” the mother said.

“Send him to —— University with his brother, I suppose. There is not a better institution in the country.”

“Do you think it will be safe to send him from home?” asked Mrs Hartley.

“Why not?”

“His disposition has changed little since he was a child. He is still confiding, and easily led away by others. Clarence had a strong will and prominent faults, which could be attacked vigorously; but the defects of Henry’s character were hard to reach. I have thought much on the subject of sending him to college, but feel more and more reluctant to do so the nearer the time comes for making a decision on the subject.”

“We ought not to deprive him of the advantages of a good education. He should stand side by side with his brother in this respect.”

“True. But cannot we give him all these advantages at a less risk?”

“I know of no institution in this city where the same advantages may be secured as at ——.”

“I believe there is none. But, should we look alone at this? Will our child be safe there? Is his character

yet decided enough for us to trust him from our side? I think not. The frankness with which Clarence has written to us of the various temptations that have assailed him from time to time, has opened my eyes to the dangers that must encompass a boy like Henry in such a place. I should not feel happy a moment were he to go there."

"Then he must not go," said Mr Hartley, firmly. "You have ever been a true mother to our children, and your love has thus far led you to determine wisely in regard to them. Though I must own that I feel very reluctant to deprive the boy of the advantages of a thorough college course of instruction."

"Have not my reasons force in your mind?" asked Mrs Hartley. "Do you not believe that it would be wrong for us to jeopardize the spiritual interests of our child, in the eager pursuit of intellectual advantages?"

"I certainly do; the latter should only be for the sake of the former. The intellect should be cultivated as the means of developing the moral powers, that both in union may act in life with true efficiency. If all the higher objects of education can be secured by keeping our child at home, we ought not, under any circumstances, to send him away."

"They may often be better secured away from home, if the boy have firmness enough to resist the temptations that will assail him; but the question, whether the boy can so resist, must be decided by the parents before he is sent out to make his first trial on the world-arena."

"My own feeling is, that we had better keep Henry

under our guidance as long as it can be done. He is not a boy with the quick intellect of Clarence, and will probably never be ambitious to move in a sphere where the highest attainments are required. It would be much more agreeable to him now to go to work in your warehouse than to go to school."

"And I shall not grieve over his choice of a pursuit in life, if he should prefer the calling of a merchant."

"Nor I. Active employment is the best for all; and in choosing a profession in life, that should always be chosen which will give the mind great activity, while, at the same time, it brings in the affections also. The pursuit of any calling which a man does not like, can never result to his own and the public advantage in so high a degree as it would were his heart in what he was doing. For this reason, we ought to be governed very much, in deciding for our children, by their fitness for and preference for a pursuit in business."

"Children's preferences, however, do not always arise from any peculiar fitness in themselves, but often from caprice."

"It is the business of a wise parent to discriminate between a natural fitness for a thing, and a fleeting preference for it. The imagination of young persons is very active, and apt to throw a false light around that upon which it dwells."

Many conversations of a like nature were held by Mr and Mrs Hartley, who finally came to the determination to keep Henry at home. The boy was disappointed at this. He wanted to go to college; not, the parents could easily enough see, for the sake of the superior ad-

vantages there to be obtained, but because his imagination had thrown a peculiar charm about a college life.

Before making a final decision on the subject, Mrs Hartley thought it right to bring Clarence into their confidence. She wrote him a long letter on the subject, and asked him to give his opinion of the effect that would be produced upon a boy like Henry, if introduced among the students. "You know his disposition," she said, "and how he would be affected by the kind of associations into which he would be thrown."

Clarence wrote back immediately that he did not believe it would be good for Henry to be exposed to the temptations of a college life. "He is too easily led away by others," he remarked. "I have noticed more than a dozen instances, since I have been here, of boys just like Henry, who were innocent and confiding in their dispositions when they came, who soon became so changed that it made me sad to think about it. There was one boy in particular. His mother came with him when he first entered college. She appeared to be deeply attached to him, and he to her—they both wept bitterly at parting. She was a widow, and he her only remaining child, upon whom all her care, affection, and pride were lavished. He soon made friends, for all seemed drawn towards him. Singular as it may seem, the boy, between whom and himself the warmest attachment arose, was as unlike him as it is possible to imagine. He was a bold, bad boy—full of life, and ready to do almost any thing that a reckless spirit prompted. In a little while they were inseparable companions. At the end of six months, the spirit of the one seemed to have been transfused into that of

the other. I almost wonder, sometimes, if the mother would know her son were they to meet unexpectedly. I hope you will not send Henry here. He might pass through his course uncontaminated, but I think it would be dangerous to expose one like him to so many temptations."

This letter fully decided Mr and Mrs Hartley.

CHAPTER XI.—GOING INTO COMPANY.

MARIEN was in her eighteenth year, and yet she had been taken into company by her parents but very little. Her virtues were all of a domestic character, and graced the home circle. She knew of little beyond its pleasant precincts. Few who saw her supposed that she was more than fifteen years of age. Not that her mind was unmatured, but because her appearance was girlish, and her manners simple and unaffected, yet retiring when strangers were present.

"How old is Marien?" asked Mrs Fielding, who had called in one morning to chat away half an hour with Mrs Hartley. Marien had just left the room.

"In her eighteenth year," was replied.

"Nearly eighteen! Surely it cannot be."

"Yes. That is her age."

"I never would have believed it. Why, she looks more like a girl of thirteen or fourteen.

"I don't know. She doesn't seem so very young to me."

"But why in the world do you keep the poor thing back so? She should have been introduced into company two years ago. I had no idea that she was so old."

more teddy right it was ten Mrs Fielding had a daughter only in her seventeenth year, who had been flourishing about at all the balls and parties for the past two seasons, and had now all the silly airs and affectations which a young miss, under such circumstances, might be expected to acquire. Jane Fielding had met Marien several times, on calling at Mrs Hartley's with her mother, but, imagining her to be a mere child, in comparison with herself, she had treated her as such. Marien was never pushed forward by her mother, and, therefore, the mistake of Mrs Fielding and her daughter was not corrected by their own observation.

"There is plenty of time yet," said Mrs Hartley, in reply to the remark of her visitor. "Ten young ladies go into company too early, where one goes in too late."

"I doubt that. If you don't take your daughter into polished society early, she will never acquire that grace and ease of manner so beautiful and so essential."

Involuntarily did Mrs Hartley compare, in her own mind, the forward, chattering, flirting Jane Fielding with her own modest child, in whom all the graces of a sweet spirit shone with a tempered yet beautiful lustre.

"I am more anxious that my daughter shall be a true woman, when she arrives at woman's age, than an artificial woman, while a mere child," she could not help replying.

"A very strange remark," said Mrs Fielding.

"And yet it expresses my views on the subject."

"I should hardly think you had reflected much about it, and was merely acting from some antiquated notion put into your head by Aunt Mary."

"You err there very much, Mrs Fielding. Since the birth of my daughter, the attainment of the best means for securing her happiness has been with me a source of deep reflection. I have brought to my aid the observations of my youth and mature years. What I have seen in real life confirms my rational deductions. I am well satisfied that it injures a young girl to throw her into company early. It is from this conviction that I act."

"How can it injure her? I am at a loss to know."

"It injures her in every thing, I was going to say."

"Name a single particular."

"It puts a woman's head upon a girl's shoulders, to use a common saying, while she lacks the strength to carry it steadily, but tosses the feathers with which it is dressed into every body's face that she meets."

"O dear! What a queer idea."

"And not only that, Mrs Fielding; it exposes her, before she has the intelligence to discriminate accurately between the true and the false, to the danger of forming a wrong estimate of life and its duties—of being carried away by a love of dress, and show, and mere pleasure-taking, while things of infinitely more importance are seen in an obscure light, and viewed as of little consequence. The manners of a girl who has gone into company too early are always offensive to me. There is a pertness about her I cannot bear—a toss of the head, a motion of the body, an affected distortion of the countenance—(I can call it nothing else)—that is peculiarly disagreeable."

"You see a great deal more than I do, that is all I can say, Mrs Hartley," replied Mrs Fielding, a little

gravely. She had that very morning felt called upon to rebuke Jane for the rude forwardness of her manners in company the evening previous !

" Perhaps I have thought more on the subject, and, in consequence, observed more closely."

" I don't know how that is — perhaps so," — was the visitor's rather cold reply.

A new subject of conversation was then started. While they still sat conversing, Marien, who had gone out to attend to something, came in with little Lillian by the hand, now just five years old. Mrs Fielding looked into her face with a new interest, observed her words closely, and watched every motion. Involuntary respect, and even admiration, were elicited. There was something innocent and like a child about her, and yet this was so blended with a womanly grace when she conversed, that, in spite of herself, she could not help contrasting her manner with the forward, familiar airs of her own daughter.

Mrs Hartley's visitor did not feel very well pleased with herself or her daughter for some days after this conversation. There was so much of truth about what had been said, and truth bearing upon her own conduct as a mother, that it made her uncomfortable. But it was too late for her to mend — the evil was already done. The more she thought about the picture Mrs Hartley had drawn of a puppet-woman, as she had chosen to call her, the more closely did she perceive that her own daughter resembled the sketch, until she felt half angry at what appeared almost too pointed an illusion.

The next time that Mrs Fielding and her daughter called upon Mrs Hartley, the latter paid a much more

respectful attention to Marien than she had ever before done. She was surprised to find, in one she had looked upon as a girl too young for her to associate with, a quiet dignity of manner and womanly tone of character beyond what she had supposed to exist. At first she rattled on with her in quite a patronizing way, but before she left, she was rather inclined to listen than to talk.

"While our mammas are talking, let us have some music," Jane said, during a pause in the conversation. "Are you fond of playing?"

"I am fond of music, and always like good playing. Come to the piano—you play well, I understand. I shall enjoy your performance very much."

Jane sat down to the piano, and rattled off several fashionable frivolities, in a kind of hap-hazard style. Marien was disappointed, and did not, for she could not, praise the young lady's playing. She had learned only to speak what she thought, and when she could not praise, and utter the truth, she said nothing.

"Play something else," she said.

Jane turned over the music books and selected an overture that required a brilliant performer to execute it with anything like its true effect. On this she went to work with might and main, and got through it in about ten minutes, much to the relief of Marien, whose fine perception of musical harmonies was terribly outraged.

"Now *you* must play," said Jane, as she struck the last note, rising from the instrument.

Marien sat down and let her fingers fall upon the keys, that answered to their touch as if half conscious.

"You play indeed!" exclaimed Jane, after Marien had played a short piece of music with fine taste. "Do you sing?"

"Sometimes."

"Can you sing 'The Banks of the Blue Moselle?'"

"I believe so." Marien ran her fingers over the keys, and then warbled that sprightly song in a low, sweet voice, that really charmed her companion. The ease with which this was done surprised Jane. It seemed to cost Marien scarce an effort. Half a dozen other songs were named, and sung by Marien, who then asked Jane if she would not sing.

"Not after you," replied the young lady, taking a step back from the piano.

Marien did not know how to reply to such a remark, and so she said nothing. She could not lavish false compliments, nor did she wish to make any allusion to her own performance. She had sung to please her visitor, and had not a thought beyond that.

Mrs Fielding was less self-satisfied than ever after this visit. She could not but acknowledge to herself, that she would much rather her daughter were more like Marien.

CHAPTER XII.—A PAINFUL BEREAVEMENT.

Thus far in her maternal life, Mrs Hartley had endured all the pains, cares, anxieties, hopes and fears, of a mother, but neither sorrow nor bereavement. Her assiduous care had, thus far, been rewarded by the very best re-

sults. But now there came a heart-searching trial, which no act of hers could possibly prevent.

On the day that Mrs Fielding and her daughter called upon Mrs Hartley, Lillian did not seem very well. She drooped about, and was very fretful, a thing with her very unusual. At night she dropped off to sleep an hour earlier than usual. When Mr Hartley came home, and inquired for his little pet, he was told that she was in bed. He loved the child with great tenderness, and missed her bright face and merry voice. Taking up a light, he went to the chamber where she slept, and stood over her little bed for some time, looking down upon her sweet face. While doing so, Mrs Hartley joined him.

"Dear little thing," she said, "she has not appeared well all day."

The father placed his hand upon her forehead.

"Why, Anna," he said, "she has a high fever ! And listen ! how hard she breathes."

Mrs Hartley laid her hands upon the child's cheek with a feeling of uneasiness. Her children had often been sick with fevers ; but never, in the incipient stage of the disease, had she felt the peculiar sensation of uneasiness and oppression that followed the discovery that Lillian was really sick.

In a little while the tea bell rang, and the family gathered around the table to partake of their evening meal. The father and mother felt no appetite, and merely sipped their tea. Marien was silent from some cause. Henry and Fanny were the only ones who had any thing to say. On rising from the table, Mr and Mrs Hartley repaired to the chamber to look at Lillian again.

The child's fever seemed higher, and she had become restless. She coughed occasionally, and there was much oppression on her chest.

"I think we had better call in the Doctor," said Mr Hartley.

"It may only be a temporary indisposition, that will subside before morning," remarked the mother.

"Still it is better to be frightened than hurt," returned Mr Hartley.

"True. But suppose we wait for an hour."

At the expiration of an hour the child was no better. A physician was called in, who gave some simple medicine, and said he would call in the morning. The morning found the child very ill. What form the disease would ultimately assume, the doctor could not tell;—it might only be a violent catarrh, it might be some more malignant disease. A sudden gloom fell over the whole household, such as had never been felt before. The mother could not compose herself to do any thing—Marien sat by the child's bedside nearly all the time, and Mr Hartley came home two or three times during the day. What alarmed them most of all was the constant complaints of Lillian that her throat pained her, and the admission of the doctor that it was highly inflamed. Even hours before the physician declared the disease to be scarlet fever, they were more than half assured that it was nothing else.

On the third day, all their fears were confirmed. The disease began to assume its worst type. The skin was red and tumefied, the throat badly ulcerated, and the face much swollen. Breathing was exceedingly difficult,

and there was an eruption of dark scarlet spots on the face, neck, and chest. On the fifth day, the little sufferer became delirious—on the seventh day she was freed from her pain. Her spirit returned to the God who gave it.

Suddenly as this terrible affliction had fallen upon them, in the brief space that ensued between the illness of the child and her removal, the minds of the parents had become, in some degree, prepared for the result that followed. Still the blow stunned them, and it was not until called upon to take the last look at their little one, and to touch with their lips for the last time her snowy forehead, that they realized the full consciousness of what they had lost. Ah! who but they who love tenderly a sweet, innocent, affectionate child, can understand how deep was the anguish of their spirits at the moment when they turned away after taking their last, lingering look at the marble features of their departed Lillian.

How desolate seemed every part of the house for days afterwards. Hard as the mother tried to bear up and to look up in this affliction, she had not the power to dry her tears. For hours, sometimes, she would sit in dreamy absence of mind, all interest in things surrounding her having totally subsided.

“Dear Anna,” her husband ventured to say to her one day, when he came home and found her in this state—“Time, the Restorer, cannot do his work for us, unless we do our part. You remember Dr T——, in whose family we spent two pleasant weeks last summer. He had a son just about the age of Clarence—perhaps two years older—who had just passed through

his collegiate course with distinguished honours. The Doctor loved that boy with more than ordinary tenderness. 'He was always a good boy,' he said to me, in alluding to his son. 'His love of truth was strong, and his sense of honour most acute. I not only loved him, but I was proud of him.' This son had not been home long when he became ill and died. 'I never had any thing in my whole life that gave me such anguish of spirit as the death of that boy,' he said, and his voice even then trembled. 'But, through the whole painful scene of sickness, death, and burial, I never missed a patient. I knew that there was only one thing that would sustain me in my affliction, and that was, the steady and faithful performance of my regular duties in life. But for this, I sometimes think I could not have borne the weight that was then laid upon me.' Dear Anna! Doctor T—— was a true philosopher; for his was a high Christian philosophy, that sought relief from affliction in the performance of duty to others."

Poor Mrs Hartley wept bitterly while her husband was speaking; but his words sunk into her heart, and she felt that she was suffering severer pain than would have been her portion if she had acted like Dr T——. From that time she strove, with a great effort, to arouse herself from the dreamy state into which she had fallen. It was difficult to perform all the duties—nay, she could not perform them all—that heretofore claimed her attention. For five years her daily thought and care had been for her youngest born, the nursling of the flock, and now she was taken away. For a time she struggled to act upon her husband's suggestion, but again sunk down; and efforts

to elevate her from this state of gloomy depression were again made. She lay weeping, with her head upon her husband's bosom, one night, when he said—

"Anna, dear, would you like to have Lillian back again?"

She did not reply, but sobbed more violently for nearly a minute, and then grew calm. Her husband repeated his inquiry.

"I have never asked myself that question," she answered.

"Think now, and determine in your own mind, whether, if you had the power to recall her, you would do so."

"I do not think I would," was murmured half reluctantly.

"Why not?"

"It is better for her to remain where she is."

"Do you really think so?"

"How can you ask such a question? Is she not now safe in her heavenly home? Is she not loved and cared for by Jesus? She can have no pain nor grief where she is gone. She has escaped a life of trial and sorrow. Ah, my dear husband, even in my affliction I can say, I am thankful that with her life's toilsome journey is over—that her probation has been short."

"Spoken like my own dear wife," Mr Hartley said with emotion. "I, too, grieve over the loss, with a grief that words cannot express, but I would not take back the treasure now safely laid up in heaven. She cannot return to us, but we shall go to her. Our real home is not here. A short time before us has our child gone; we shall soon follow after, but not until all the duties we owe

to others are paid. We have still four left, and, do our best, we cannot do too much for them."

"Too much! Oh, no; my constant regret is that I do too little. And now that Lillian has been taken away, I seem to have lost the power to do even that little."

"Strive to think more of those that are left than of the one that is gone. No effort of yours can do her any good, but every effort you make for those that still remain will add to their happiness. Yesterday, when I came home, I found Fanny sitting alone in the parlour. She looked very sad. 'What is the matter, dear?' I asked. 'Mother cries so, and don't talk to me as she did,' she said, the tears coming into her dear little eyes."

"Oh, James, did she say that?"

"Yes, dear. And if you could have seen her face, and heard the tone of her voice, you would have grieved to think how sad the child's heart must be. She, as well as the rest of us, has lost much in the death of Lillian. You know how much she loved the child."

"And I," sobbed the mother, "have left her to bear her grief alone. Alas! how selfish I have been in my sorrow. But it shall no longer be. I will meet my children as a mother should meet them. I will help them to bear their loss."

Mrs Hartley met her family on the next morning with a calmer brow. She had a word for each; and that word was spoken with an unusual tenderness of expression. Fanny looked earnestly into her mother's face, when she observed the change, and drew close up to her side.

"You love me, dear mother, don't you?" whispered the child, close to her ear.

Love you, my child! O, yes! A thousand times more than I can tell." And she kissed her fervently.

"And the angels in heaven love Lillian, don't they?"

"Yes, love," Mrs Hartley replied in a husky whisper, struggling to keep the tears from gushing from her eyes.

"I know the good angels will love her, and take care of her just as well as you did, mother."

"O yes; and a great deal better."

"Then we won't cry any more because she is gone."

"Not if we can help it, love. But we miss her very much."

"Yes. I want to see her all the time. But I know she is in heaven, and I won't cry for her to come back."

The words of Fanny were near effecting the entire overthrow of Mrs Hartley's feelings; but by a vigorous struggle with herself, she remained calm, and continued for some time to talk with the child about Lillian in heaven.

From this period, the mother's love for her children flowed on again in its wonted channels, and her care for them was as assiduous as ever. In fact, the loss of one caused her to draw her arms more closely about the rest. But she was changed; and no one who looked upon her could help noting the change. The quiet thoughtfulness of her countenance had given place to a musing expression, as if she were, in spirit, far away with some dearly loved object. Although her love for her children, and her anxiety for their welfare, was increased, if there was any change, yet that love was more brooding than active in its nature. The creative energy of her mind appeared to have suffered a slight paralysis. The bow was unbent.

Marien was quick to perceive this, and by the intuition of love, to glide almost insensibly into her mother's place, so far as Henry and Fanny were concerned. The groundwork of home-education had been so well laid by the mother, that the sister's task was not a difficult one. She became Henry's confidant and counsellor, and led Fanny gently on in the acquirement of good habits and good principles.

If to no one else, this change was good for Marien. It gave her objects to love intensely, because their well-being depended on her conduct towards them, at an age when the heart needs something upon which to lavish the pure waters of affection that begin to flow forth in gushing profusion.

Another effect was, to make more distant the period when Marien should appear upon the stage of life as a woman; and this was no wrong to the sweet maiden. When she did enter society as a woman, she was a woman fully qualified to act her part with wisdom and prudence.

CHAPTER XIII.—AN IMPORTANT ERA IN LIFE.

WHEN Clarence returned from college, unscathed in the ordeal through which he had passed, he entered upon a course of legal studies. Law was the profession he chose. It most frequently happens that brothers, as they approach manhood, do not become intimate as companions. But it was not so in the case of Clarence and Henry. They were drawn together as soon as the former returned home. This again tended to lessen the care of

Mrs Hartley, for Clarence had become, in one sense, his brother's guardian. Instead, now, of the constant and often intense exercise of mind to which she had been subjected for years, in the determination of what course was best to take with her children, in order to secure their greatest good; she was more their pleasant companion than their mentor. Her aim now was to secure their unlimited confidence, and this she was able to do. Their mistakes were never treated with even playful ridicule; but she sympathised earnestly with them in everything that interested their minds. This led them to talk to her with the utmost freedom, and gave her a knowledge of the exact state of their feelings in regard to all the circumstances that transpired around them.

The completion of Clarence's twenty-first year was a period to which both the son and mother had looked with no ordinary interest—but with very different feelings. So important an era Mrs Hartley could not let pass without a long and serious conversation with her son, or rather repeated conversations with him.

"From this time, my son," she said to him, "you are no longer bound to your parents by the law of obedience. You are a man, and must act in freedom, according to reason. Our precepts are not to be observed *because* we give them, but are to be observed because you see them to be true. Heretofore, your parents have been responsible for your conduct to society. But now, you alone are responsible. Upon the way in which you exercise the freedom you now enjoy will depend your usefulness as a man, and your eternal state hereafter. Choose, my son, with wisdom—let your paths be those of peace and pleasantness."

"Don't say your work is ended my mother," Clarence said with much feeling, and an expression of deep concern upon his face. "It cannot be. As before, your advice and counsel must be good. I will not believe that I am no longer to obey you—O no! no!"

"In a supreme sense, Clarence, the Lord is your father, and to him alone are you now required to give supreme obedience, and to love with your highest, purest, and best affections. But that need not cause you to love your natural father and mother the less. You say truly, that our work is not yet done. Our counsel will still be given, but you must not follow it because we have given it, but because, in the light of your own mind, you perceive that it accords with the truth; for you must never forget, that according to your *own* deeds will you be justified or condemned. We shall not love you the less, nor be less anxious for your welfare; but, being a man, you must act as a man, in freedom according to reason."

The recollection of this conversation often made Clarence sigh. "Ah!" he would sometimes say to himself,—"man's estate is not, after all, so desirable a thing to attain. It was much easier to lie upon my mother's bosom, than it is to fight my way through life, amid its thousand temptations."

The formal and serious manner in which Mrs Hartley had conversed with Clarence, caused all that she said to be deeply impressed upon his mind. He pondered over it for weeks. The effect was good, for it saved him from the thoughtless tendency of mere pleasure-seeking into which young men are too apt to fall, on finding them-

selves entirely free from the shackles of minority. He saw clearly and felt strongly the responsibility of his position. But, accompanying this perception, was an earnestly-formed resolution to overcome in every temptation that might assail him.

"I can conquer, and I will," he said, in the confidence that he felt in the more than human strength that those receive who fight against evil.

It was not long before life's conflicts began in earnest with him; but it is not our business to speak of them, further than to say, that he was subjected to strong trials, to severe temptations, to cares and anxieties of no ordinary kind, and that the remains of good and truth stored up in his mind by his mother saved him. As a child, his predominant evil qualities were a strong self-will and extreme selfishness. In manhood, they reappeared, and long and intense was the struggle against them, before they yielded themselves subject to more heavenly principles.

CHAPTER XIV.—HAPPY CONSUMMATIONS.

MARIEN HARTLEY was twenty-two years of age when she first began to attract attention in society. The impression she made was a decided one. People talked about her for a time as a new wonder. Her grace, her intelligence, her accomplishments, and, not least, her beauty, won universal admiration. She was quickly surrounded by the butterflies of fashion, but they found themselves at a loss how to be truly agreeable. If they

flattered her, she did not seem to understand them ; if they complimented her upon her singing or dancing, she only smiled quietly. In fact, all their usual arts failed. Some called her cold—others said she was as proud as a duchess ; while others reported that her heart was engaged to an absent lover.

Unconscious of all this agitation created by her appearance, Marien continued in the affectionate performance of her home duties, occasionally mingling in society, less from feeling drawn thither than because she believed she owed something to the social as well as to the family circle.

Once more was the liveliest maternal interest awakened in the bosom of Mrs Hartley. Now was the most critical period in her daughter's life. Her heart could not long remain uninterested ; but whose hand should touch the precious fountain, and unseal its pure waters ? That was the anxious question.

Evening visitors were becoming more and more frequent. On every new appearance of Marien in company would some new acquaintance call. Mr and Mrs Hartley, unlike most parents, who, very considerably remembering how it was with themselves, " leave the young people alone," always made it a point to be present, with other members of the family, when any visitor called to spend an evening. Clarence, who was fully in his mother's confidence, remained at home a great deal during these occasions, in order to swell the parlour circle, and to add to the pleasures of conversation, music, or other modes that might be resorted to for passing an hour.

This way of doing things was not at all relished by some who were all eagerness to secure the favour of Marien. Among those who occasionally dropped in, was a young man who generally spent more time in conversing with the mother than with the daughter. If his design had been first to conciliate Mrs Hartley, his plan was certainly a good one. But he was innocent of any further design than to gain opportunities for observing closely the character and disposition of Marien. He had ample means for supporting a wife, and had been looking about him for one at least a year. The first impression made upon him by Marien was favourable. He was not struck by her beauty and accomplishments half so much as by the sentiments which he occasionally heard fall from her lips. The way in which her parents guarded her, he saw and understood at once, and this strengthened his belief that she was a precious treasure for him who could win her heart.

While he observed her at a distance, as it were, others were clustering around her, and using every art to gain her favour. But, even while they were pressing for attention, her eye was wandering away to him, and often the words they uttered were unheard in her recollection of sentiments which he had spoken. Why this was so, Marien did not ask herself. She did not even notice the fact. When the young man at last began to make advances, she received them with an inward pleasure unfelt before. This did not escape the mother's watchful eye; but she had no word to say in objection. Long before any serious inroad upon Marien's affections had been made, father, mother, and brother were thoroughly ac-

quainted with the young man's family, standing, and character. They were unexceptionable.

When he finally made application for her hand, he received promptly this answer :—

“ Take her, and may she be to you as good a wife as she has been to us a child.”

Marien was twenty-three years of age when she became a wedded wife. Many wed younger, but few as wisely.

The next event of interest in the life of Mrs Hartley was the marriage of Clarence. In this matter she was careful to leave her son in the most perfect freedom. Although from principle she did this, she was not without great concern on the subject ; for she well knew that his whole character would be modified for good and evil by his wife. It is enough to say that Clarence chose wisely:

CHAPTER XV.—CONCLUSION.

HAVING brought our readers to this point, not, we hope, without profit to themselves, we find that we have little more to add. The mother's untiring devotion to her children has not been in vain. The good seed sown in their minds has produced a pleasant harvest.

We could present a strong and painful contrast in the results attendant upon the course pursued by Mrs Fielding ; but we will not do so. It would be of little use to throw dark shades upon the picture we have drawn. There are few who read this, who cannot look around

and see the baleful consequences that have followed neglect and indifference such as were manifested by Mrs Fielding towards her children. The instances are, alas! too numerous.

In closing this volume, the author would remark to those who may feel disappointed in not finding it so full of incident and description as they had expected, that to have given it a lighter character would have required the sacrifice of much that he wished to say. The subject is one so full of interest to a certain class, that no charms of fiction were required to hold their attention. To have extended our book further, or to have introduced a greater variety of scenes, would have occupied the time and attention of the reader to very little purpose. To those who have read aright, enough has been said—volumes would do no good to those who have not.

MARRIED LIFE

OR

THREE WAYS OF MANAGING A HUSBAND.

To those who have never tried the experiment, the management of a husband may seem a very easy matter. I thought so once, but a few years' hard experience compelled me to change my mind. When I married Mr John Smith, which was about ten years ago, I was not altogether blind to his faults and peculiarities; but then he had so many solid virtues, that these were viewed as minor considerations. Besides, I flattered myself that it would be the easiest thing in the world to correct what was not exactly to my taste. It is no matter of especial wonder that I should have erred in this, for Mr John Smith, while a lover, really appeared to have no will of his own, and no thought of himself. It was only necessary for me to express a wish, and it was gratified.

I soon found, much to my disappointment, that there is a marked difference between a husband and a lover: it was so at least in the case of Mr Smith, and observation, since I have had my eyes open, satisfies me that it is so in most cases. I must own, in justice to all parties, however, that this difference is made more apparent by a want of knowledge, on the other side, in regard to the

difference between the relation of a wife and a sweet-heart—between the wooed and the won.

There were a good many little things in Mr Smith, which I had noticed before marriage, that I made up my mind to correct as soon as I had an opportunity to apply the proper means. He had a fashion of saying "Miss" for "Mrs," as "Miss Jones" and "Miss Peters" for "Mrs Jones" and "Mrs Peters." This sounded exceedingly vulgar to my ears, and I waited almost impatiently for the time to come when I could use the prerogative of a wife for its correction. He had an ungraceful way of lounging in his chair and half reclining on the sofa, even in company, that was terrible. It made me uneasy from head to foot. Then he said, "I *shew* it to him" for "I *showed* it to him,"—*of-ten* for "often"—and "*obleege*d" for "obliged." Besides these, there were sundry other things that worried me not a little. But I consoled myself with the reflection that when I became Mrs Smith, all these little matters would vanish like frost in the sunshine. I was, alas! doomed to be mistaken. But let me give my experience for the benefit of those who are to come after me.

We had been married just ten days, and I had begun to feel that I was really a wife, and had a right to say and do a little as I pleased, when Mr Smith said to me, as we sat quite lover-like on the sofa in the evening.

"I met Miss Williams as I came home this evening——"

"Mr Smith! pray don't say *Miss* when you speak of a married woman. It is excessively vulgar." I was not aware that I had spoken in a very offensive way, but I

noticed an instant change in Mr Smith. He replied, with some dignity of tone and manner—

“ I ask your pardon, madam ; but I did not say *Miss*. I am not quite so ignorant as all that comes to.”

“ Oh, yes, Mr Smith, but you did say it,” I replied, quite astonished at this unexpected denial.

“ Excuse me for saying that you are in error,” he returned, drawing himself up. “ I never say *Miss* for *Mrs.*”

“ Why, Mr Smith ! You always say it. I have noticed it a hundred times. I believe I can hear pretty correctly.”

“ In this instance you certainly have not.”

Mr Smith was growing warm, and I felt the blood rushing to my face. A rather tart reply was on my lips, but I bit them hard and succeeded in keeping them closed.

A deep silence followed. In a little while Mr Smith took up a newspaper and commenced reading, and I found some relief for a heavy pressure that was upon my bosom, in the employment of heming a fine pocket-handkerchief.

And this was the return I had met for a kind attempt to correct a mistake of my husband's, that made him liable to ridicule on the charge of vulgarity ! And to deny, too, that he said “ *Miss*,” when I had been annoyed about it for more than a year ! It was too bad !

After this Mr Smith was very particular in saying, when he spoke of a married woman to me, *Misses*. The emphasis on the second syllable was much too strongly marked to be pleasant to my ears.

This first attempt to put my husband straight had certainly not been a very pleasant one. He had shewn, un-

expectedly to me, a humour that could by no means be called amiable ; and by which I was both grieved and astonished. I made up my mind that I would be very careful in future how I tried my hand at reforming him. But his oft-repeated " he *shew* it to me," and " *obleege*d," soon fretted me so sorely, that I was forced to come down upon him again, which I did at a time when I felt more than usually annoyed. I cannot remember now precisely what I said to him, but I know that I put him into an ill-humour, and that it was cloudy weather in the house for a week, although the sun shone brightly enough out of doors. "*He shew it to me,*" and "*obleege*d," were, however, among the things that had been, after that. So much was gained ; although there were times when I half suspected that I had lost more than I had gained. But I persevered, and every now and then administered the rod of correction.

Gradually I could see that my husband was changing, and, as I felt, for the worse. Scarcely a year had passed before he would get into a pet if I said the least word to him. He could not bear any thing from me. This seemed very unreasonable, and caused me not only to sigh, but to shed many a tear over his perverseness. From the thoughtful, ever considerate, self-sacrificing lover, he had come to be disregardful of my wishes, careless of my comfort, and indifferent to my society. Still I felt by no means inclined to give him up, and by no means disposed to let him have his own way. It was clear to my mind that I had rights as well as he had ; and I possessed resolution enough to be ready to maintain them. His self-will and indifference to my wishes roused in me a bit-

ter and contentious spirit ; and, in an evil hour, I determined that I would make a struggle for the mastery. An opportunity was not long delayed. The Philharmonic Society had announced one of its splendid concerts. A friend, who had frequently attended these concerts, called in to see me, and, by what she said, filled me with a desire to enjoy the fine musical treat that had been announced for that very evening.

When Mr Smith came home to dinner he said, before I had time to mention the concert—

“ Mary, I have taken a fancy to go to hear the lecture to-night, and, as there will be no chance of getting a good seat this afternoon, I took the precaution to secure tickets as I came home to dinner. I would have sent the porter with a note to know whether there was any thing to prevent your going to-night, but he has been out all the morning, and I concluded that, even if there should be some slight impediment in the way, you could set it aside.”

Now this I thought too much. To go and buy tickets for a lecture, and take it for granted that I would lay every thing aside and go, when I had set my heart on attending the Philharmonic concert !

“ You are a strange man, Mr Smith,” said I. “ You ought to know that I do not care a fig about the lecture. You at least might have waited until you came home to dinner and asked the question. I do not believe a word about the good seats all being taken this morning. But it is just like you ! ”

“ You talk in rather a strange way, Mrs Smith,” said my husband, evidently offended.

"I do not see that I do," replied I, warming. "The fact is, Mr Smith, you seem to take it for granted that I am nobody. Here have I been making all my calculations to go to the Philharmonic to night, and you come home with tickets for a lecture ! But I can tell you plainly that I am *not* going to the lecture, and that I *am* going to the Philharmonic."

This was taking a stand that I had never taken before. In most of my efforts to make my husband go my way, he had succeeded in making me go his way. This always chafed me dreadfully. I fretted and scolded, and "all that sort of thing," but it was no use, I could not manage him. The direct issue of "I won't" and "I will" had not yet been made, and I was some time in coming to the resolution to have a struggle, fiercer than ever, for the ascendancy. I fondly believed that for peace' sake he would not stand firm if he saw me resolute. Under this view of the case, I made the open avowal that I would not go to the lecture. I expected that a scene would follow, but I was mistaken. Mr Smith did, indeed, open his eyes a little wider, but he said nothing.

Just then the bell announced that dinner was on the table. Mr Smith rose and led the way to the dining-room with a firm step. Before we were married he would not have dreamed of thus preceding me ! I was fretted at this little act. It indicated too plainly what was in the man.

Dinner passed in silence. I forced myself to eat, that I might appear unconcerned. On rising from the table, Mr Smith left the house without saying a word.

You may suppose I did not feel very comfortable during the afternoon. I had taken my stand, and my intention was to maintain it to the last. That Mr Smith would yield I had no doubt at first. But, as evening approached, and the trial-time drew near, I had some misgivings.

Mr Smith came home early.

"Mary," said he, in his usual pleasant way, "I have ordered a carriage to be here at half-past seven. We must not leave home later, as it begins at eight."

"What begins at eight? Where do you think of going?"

"To hear the lecture, of course. I mentioned to you at dinner-time that I had tickets."

This was said very calmly.

"And I told you at dinner-time that I was going to the Philharmonic, and not to hear the lecture." I tried to appear as composed as he was, but failed in the attempt altogether.

"You were aware that I had tickets for the lecture before you said that," was the cold answer he made,

"Of course I was."

"Very well, Mary. You can do as you like. The carriage will be here at half-past seven. If you are then ready to go with me, I shall be happy to have your company." And my husband, after saying this with a most unruffled manner, politely bowed and retired to the parlour.

I was on fire. But I had no thought of yielding.

At half-past seven I was ready. I heard the carriage drive up to the door and the bell ring.

"Mary," called my husband at the bottom of the stair-case, in a cheerful tone, "are you ready?"

"Ready to go where?" I asked on descending.

"To the lecture."

"I am ready for the concert," I answered in as composed a voice as I could assume.

"I am not going to the concert to-night, Mrs Smith. I thought you understood that," firmly replied my husband. "I am going to hear the lecture. If you will go with me, I shall be very happy to have your company ; if not, I must go alone."

"And I am going to the Philharmonic. I thought you understood that," I replied, with equal resolution.

"Oh ! very well," said he, not seeming to be at all disturbed. "Then you can use the carriage at the door ; I will walk to the lecture."

Saying this, Mr Smith turned from me deliberately and walked away. I heard him tell the driver of the carriage to take me to the Music Hall ; then I heard the street-door close, and then I heard my husband's footsteps on the pavement as he left the house. Without hesitating a moment for reflection, I followed to the door, entered the carriage, and ordered the man to drive me—where ? I had no ticket for the concert ; nor could I go alone !

"To the Music Hall, I believe, madam," he said, standing with his fingers touching the rim of his hat.

I tried to think what I should do. To be conquered was hard. And it was clear that I could not go alone.

"No," I replied, grasping hold of the first suggestion

that came to my mind; "drive me to No. — Russell Street."

I had directed him to the house of my sister, where I thought I would stay until after eleven o'clock, and then return home, leaving my husband to infer that I had been to the concert. But long before I had reached my sister's house, I felt so miserable that I deemed it best to call out of the window to the driver, and direct him to return. On arriving at home, some twenty minutes after I had left it, I went up to my chamber, and there had a hearty cry to myself. I do not know that I ever felt so unhappy in my life. I had utterly failed in this vigorous contest with my husband, who had come off perfectly victorious. Many bitter things did I write against him in my heart, and largely did I magnify his faults. I believe I thought over every thing that occurred since we were married, and selected therefrom whatever could justify the conclusion that he was a self-willed, overbearing, unfeeling man, and did not entertain for me a particle of affection.

It was clear that I had not been able to manage my spouse, determined as I had been to correct all his faults, and make him one of the best, most conciliating, and loving of husbands, with whom my wish would be law. Still I could not think of giving up. The thought of being reduced to a tame, submissive wife, who could hardly call her soul her own, was not for a moment to be entertained. On reflection, it occurred to me that I had probably taken the wrong method with my husband. There was a touch of stubbornness in his nature that had arrayed itself against my too earnest efforts to bend him

to my will. A better way occurred. I had heard it said by some one, or had read it somewhere, that no man was proof against a woman's tears.

On the present occasion I certainly felt much more like crying than laughing, and so it was no difficult matter, I can honestly aver, to appear bathed in tears on my husband's return between eleven and twelve o'clock from the lecture. I cried from vexation as much as from any other feeling.

When Mr Smith came up into the chamber where I lay, I greeted his presence with half-a-dozen running sobs, which he answered by whistling a tune! I continued to sob, and he continued to whistle for the next ten minutes. By that time he was ready to get into bed, which he did quite leisurely, and laid himself down upon his pillow with an expression of satisfaction. Still I sobbed on, thinking that every sighing breath I drew was, in spite of his seeming indifference, a pang to his heart. But from this fond delusion a heavily drawn breath, that was almost a snore, aroused me. I rose up and looked over at the man—he was sound asleep.

A good hearty cry to myself was all the satisfaction I had, and then I went to sleep. On the next morning I met Mr Smith at the breakfast-table with red eyes and a sad countenance. But he did not seem to notice either.

"I hope you enjoyed yourself at the concert last night," said he. "I was delighted with the lecture."

Now this was too much! I will leave it to any reader—any female reader I mean—whether this was not too much. I burst into a flood of tears and immediately

withdrew, leaving my husband to eat his breakfast alone. He sat the usual time, which provoked me exceedingly. If he had jumped up from the table and left the house I would have felt that I had made some impression upon him. But to take things in this calm way! What had I gained? Nothing as far as I could see. After breakfast Mr Smith came up to the chamber, and, seeing my face buried in a pillow, weeping bitterly—I had increased the flow of tears on hearing him ascending the stairs—said in a low voice—

“Are you not well, Mary?”

I made no answer, but continued to weep. Mr Smith stood for the space of about a minute, but asked no further question. Then, without uttering a word, he retired from the chamber, and in a little while after I heard him leave the house. I cried now in good earnest. It was plain that my husband had no feeling; that he did not care whether I was pleased or sad. But I determined to give him a fair trial. If I failed in this new way, what was I to do? The thought of becoming the passive slave of a domestic tyrant was dreadful. I felt that I could not live in such a state. When Mr Smith came home at dinner-time I was in my chamber, ready prepared for a gush of tears. As he opened the door I looked up with streaming eyes, and then hid my face in a pillow.

“Mary,” said he, with much kindness in his voice, “what ails you? Are you sick?” He laid his hand upon mine as he spoke.

But I did not reply. I meant to punish him well for what he had done as a lesson for the future. I next expected him to draw his arm around me, and be very ten-

der and sympathizing in his words and tones. But no such thing! He quietly withdrew the hand he had placed upon mine; and stood by me, I could feel, though not see, in a cold, erect attitude.

"Are you not well, Mary?" he asked again.

I was still silent. A little while after I heard him moving across the floor, and then the chamber-door shut. I was once more alone.

When the bell rang for dinner, I felt half sorry that I had commenced this new mode of managing my husband; but as I had begun I was determined to go through with it. "He'll at least take care how he acts in future," I said. I did not leave my chamber to join my husband at the dinner table. He sat his usual time, as I could tell by the ringing of the bell for the servant to change the plates and bring in the dessert. I was exceedingly fretted; and more so by his returning to his business without calling up to see me, and making another effort to dispel my grief.

For three days I tried this experiment upon my husband, who bore it with the unflinching heroism of a martyr. I was forced, at last, to come to; but I was by no means satisfied that my new mode was a failure. For all Mr Smith's assumed indifference, I knew that he had been troubled at heart, and I was pretty well satisfied that he would think twice before provoking me to another essay of tears. Upon the whole, I felt pretty sure that I had discovered the means of doing with him as I pleased.

A few weeks of sunshine passed—I must own that the sun did not look so bright, nor feel so warm as it had done in former times—and then our wills came once.

more into collision. But my tears fell upon a rock. I could not see that they made the least perceptible impression. Mr Smith had his own way, and I cried about it until I got tired of that sport, and in very weariness gave over. For the space of a whole year I stood upon tears as my last defensible position. Sometimes I did not smile for weeks. But my husband maintained his ground like a hero.

At last I gave up in despair. Pride, self-will, anger—all were conquered. I was a weak woman in the hands of a strong-minded man. If I could not love him as I wished to love him, I could at least obey. In nothing did I now oppose him, either by resolute words or tears. If he expressed a wish, whether to me agreeable or not, I acquiesced.

One day, not long after this change in my conduct towards my husband, he said to me,

"I rather think, Mary, we will spend a couple of weeks at the Springs, instead of going to Cape May this season."

I replied, "Very well, dear;" although I had set my heart on going to the Capes. My sister and her husband, and a number of my friends, were going down, and I had anticipated a good deal of pleasure. I did not know of a single person who was going to the Springs. But what was the use of entering into a contest with my husband? He would come off the conqueror, spite of angry words or ineffectual tears.

"The Springs are so much more quiet than the Capes," said my husband.

"Yes," I remarked, "there is less gay company there."

"Do you not think you will enjoy yourself as well there as at the Capes?"

Now, this was a good deal for my husband to say. I hardly knew what to make of it.

"If you prefer going there, dear, let us go by all means," I answered. I was not affecting any thing, but was in earnest in what I said.

Mr Smith looked into my face for some moments, and with unusual affection I thought.

"Mary," said he, "if you think the time will pass more pleasantly to you at the Capes, let us go there by all means."

"My sister Jane is going to the Capes," I remarked, with some little hesitation; "and so is Mrs L—— and Mrs D——, and a good many more of our friends. I did think that I would enjoy myself there this season very much. But I have no doubt I shall find pleasant society at the Springs."

"We will go to the Capes," said my husband, promptly and cheerfully.

"No," said I, emulous now for the first time in a new cause. "I am sure the time will pass agreeably enough at the Springs. And as you evidently prefer going there, we will let the Capes pass for this year."

"To the Capes, Mary, and nowhere else," replied my husband, in the very best of humour. "I am sure you will enjoy yourself far better there. I did not know your sister was going."

And to the Capes we went, and I did enjoy myself excellently well. As for my husband, I never saw him in a better state of mind. To me he was more like a lover than a husband. No, I will not say that either, for I cannot admit that a husband may not be as kind and affectionate as a lover; for he can and will be if managed rightly, and a great deal more so. Whenever I expressed a wish, it appeared to give him pleasure to gratify it. Seeing this, instead of suffering myself to be the mere recipient of kind attentions, I began to vie with him in the sacrifice of selfish wishes and feelings.

It is wonderful how all was changed after this. There were no more struggles on my part to manage my husband, and yet I generally had things my own way. Before I could not turn him to the right nor the left, though I strove to do so with my utmost strength. Now I held him only with a silken fether, and guided him, without really intending to do so, in almost any direction.

Several years have passed since that ever-to-be-remembered happy visit to Cape May. Not once since have I attempted any management of my husband, and yet it is a rare thing that my wish is not, as it used to be before we were married, his law. It is wonderful, too, how he has improved. I am sure he is not the same man that he was five years ago. But perhaps I see with different eyes. At any rate, I am not the same woman; or, if the same, very unlike what I then was.

So much for my efforts to manage a husband. Of the three ways so faithfully tried, my fair readers will be at no loss to determine which is best. I make these honest

confessions for the good of my sex. My husband, Mr John Smith, will be not a little surprised if this history should meet his eye. But I do not believe it will interrupt the present harmonious relations existing between us, but rather tend to confirm and strengthen them.

THE FIRST AND LAST QUARREL

"If I am his wife, I am not his slave!" said young Mrs Huntley, indignantly. "It was more than he dared do a month ago."

"If you love me, Esther, do not talk in this way," said Mrs Carlisle.

"Am I his slave, aunt?" and the young bride drew herself up, while her eyes flashed.

"No, Esther, you are his wife."

"To be loved, and not commanded! That is the difference, and he has got to learn it."

"Were Edward to see and hear you now, do you think your words, manner, and expression would inspire him with any new affection for you?"

"I have nothing to do with that. I only express a just indignation, and that is a right I did not alienate when I consented to become his wife."

"You are a silly girl, Esther," said Mrs Carlisle, "and I am afraid will pay dear for your folly. Edward has faults, and so have you. If you understood the duties and responsibilities of your position, and felt the true force of your marriage vows, you would seek to bend into better forms the crooked branches of your husband's hereditary temper, rather than commit an irreparable in-

jury by roughly breaking them. I was not pleased with Edward's manner of speaking; but I must admit that he had provocation: that you were first, and, therefore, most to blame."

"I objected to going with him, because I particularly wanted to call and see Anna Lewis to-night. I had made up my mind to this, and when I make up my mind to any thing I do not like to be turned from my purpose."

"Edward resembles you rather too much in that respect. Therefore, there must be a disposition to yielding and self-denial on one side or the other, or unhappiness will follow. Hitherto, as far as I have been able to see, the yielding has all been on the part of Edward, who has given up to you in everything. And now, when he shows that he has a will of his own, you become very indignant, and talk about not being his slave."

"It is too bad of you to speak so, aunt! You never think I do any thing right." And Esther burst into tears.

Meantime, Edward Huntley, the husband, was at a concert, listening to, but not enjoying the music. It was only a month since he had led to the altar his beautiful bride, and felt himself the happiest man in the world. Before marriage, he thought only of how he should please Esther. The deference of his own wishes to hers was felt as no sacrifice. But, after the hymeneal contract had been ratified, his feelings began gradually to change. What he had yielded in kindness was virtually demanded as a right, and against this, the moment it was perceived, his spirit rose in rebellion. In several

instances, he gave way to what savoured, much more than he liked, of imperiousness.

Norma had just been brought out, and received with unprecedented favour. The newspapers were filled with its praises, and its beauties were spoken of by every one. A friend lauded it with more than usual enthusiasm, on the day it was advertised for a third performance.

"You have not heard it yet!" said he, with surprise, on learning that Huntley had yet to enjoy that pleasure.

"No, but I think I will buy tickets for to-night."

"Do by all means! And get them at once, or you will not be able to secure a seat."

It was in the afternoon, and Huntley could not ask his young wife about it, unless he made a special errand home, which, as he lived some distance away from his office, would be inconvenient. Not in the least doubting, however, that Esther would be pleased to go with him, as she had more than once expressed a wish to see and hear Norma, he secured tickets and considered the matter settled.

Now that the gratification of hearing the splendid music was so near at hand, Huntley kept thinking of the enjoyment he was to have, and wishing for the time to pass more rapidly. He pictured, too, the pleasure that Esther would feel and express when she found that he had procured tickets. Half an hour earlier than usual he was at home. He found Esther and her aunt, Mrs Carlisle, with whom they were living, in the parlour.

"We are going to see Norma to-night," said Huntley, in a gay voice, and with a broad smile upon his face, as he sat down beside Esther and took her hand.

"We are?"

The tone and look with which this was said chilled the warm feelings of the young man.

"I am, at least," said he, in a changed voice.

"And I am not," as promptly, and much more decidedly, replied Esther.

"Oh, yes you are." This was said with a suddenly assumed, half playful, yet earnest manner. "I have bought tickets, and we will go to-night."

"The least you could have done was to have asked me before you bought tickets," returned Esther. "I wish to go somewhere else to-night."

"But, as I have the tickets now, you will go, of course. To-morrow night will do as well for a visit."

"I wish to make it to-night."

"Esther, you are unreasonable." Huntley knit his brows and compressed his lips.

"We are quite even then." The pretty lip of the bride curled.

"Esther!" said Huntley, assuming a calm but cold exterior, and speaking in a firm voice. "I have bought tickets for to-night, thinking that to go would give you pleasure, and now my wish is that you accompany me."

"A wish that you will certainly not have gratified. I believe I am your wife, not your slave to command."

There was something so cutting in the way this was said, that Huntley could not bear it. Without a word he arose, and, taking his hat, left the house. In a fever of excitement he walked the street for an hour and a half, and then, scarcely reflecting upon what he did, went to the concert. But the music was discord in his ears, and he left before the performance was half over.

The moment Esther heard the street-door close upon her husband, she rose and went from the room where she was sitting with her aunt, moving erect and with a firm step. Mrs Carlisle did not see her for two hours. The tea bell rang, but she did not come down from her chamber, where, as the aunt supposed, she was bitterly repenting what she had done. In this, however, she was mistaken, as was proved, when, on joining her in her room for the purpose of striving to console her, the conversation with which our story opens took place.

When the fit of weeping with which Esther received the reproof her aunt felt called upon to give, had subsided, Mrs Carlisle said, in a most solemn and impressive manner :

"What has occurred this evening may prove the saddest event of your whole life. There is no calculating the result. No matter whose the fault, the consequences that follow may be alike disastrous to the happiness of both. Are you prepared, thus early, for a sundering of the sacred bonds that have united you? And yet, even this may follow. It has followed with others, and may follow with you. Oh! the consequences of a first quarrel! Who can anticipate them?"

The voice of Mrs Carlisle trembled, and then sunk almost into a sob. Her manner more than her words startled Esther.

"What do you mean, aunt?" said she.

But her aunt was too much disturbed to speak for some minutes.

"Esther," she at length said, speaking in a voice that still trembled, "I knew a girl, who, at your age, mar-

ried an excellent, but proud-spirited young man. Like Edward, the lover yielded too much, and when, as the husband, he began to be a little less considerate, and to act as if he had a will of his own, his wife set herself against him just as you set yourself against Edward. This chafed him, although he strove to conceal his feelings. But, in an unguarded moment, when his young wife was unusually self-willed, a quarrel of no more serious character than the one that has occurred this evening between you and Edward, took place. They parted in anger as you parted, and——”

The aunt was unable for some time to control her voice sufficiently to finish the sentence——

“ And never met again,” she at length said, with such visible emotion as betrayed more than she had wished to reveal.

“ Never met again ! ” ejaculated Esther, a sudden fear trembling through her heart, and causing her cheeks to grow pale.

“ Never ! ” was the solemn response.

“ Why, dear aunt ? Why ? ” eagerly inquired Esther.

“ Pride caused him,” said Mrs Carlisle, recovering her self-possession, “ after a breach had been made, to leave not only his home, but the city in which he lived. Repenting of her ungenerous conduct, his bride waited anxiously for his return at evening, but waited in vain. Sadly enough passed the lonely hours of that dreadful night, and morning found her a sleepless watcher. Days passed, but no word came from the unhappy wanderer from home and love. A week, and still all was silence and mystery. At the end of that time a letter was received from a

neighbouring city, which brought intelligence to his friends that he was there, and lying dangerously ill. By the next conveyance his almost frantic wife started for the purpose of joining him. Alas! she was too late. When she stood beside the bed upon which he lay, she looked only upon the inanimate form of her husband. Death had been there before her. Esther! thirty years have passed since then, but the anguish I felt when I stood and looked upon the cold, dead face of my husband, in that terrible hour, time has not altogether obliterated!"

Esther had risen to her feet, and now stood with her pale lips parted, and her cheeks blanched to an ashy whiteness.

"Dear aunt! is all this true?" she asked huskily, while she grasped the arm of her relative.

"Heaven knows it is too true, my child! It was the first and the last quarrel I had with my husband. And now, as you value your own and Edward's peace of mind, be warned by my sad example, and let the present unhappy difference that has occurred be quickly reconciled. Acknowledge your error the moment you see him, and make a firm resolution that you will, under no circumstances, permit the slightest misunderstanding again to take place. Yield to him, and you will find him ready as before to yield to you. What he was not ready to give under the force of a demand, love will prompt him cheerfully to render."

"Oh! if Edward should never return!" Esther said, clasping her hands together. She had scarcely heard the last sentence of her aunt.

"You need not fear on that account, my child," re-

plied Mrs Carlisle, in a voice meant to inspire confidence. "Edward will no doubt return. Few men act so rashly as to separate themselves at the first misunderstanding, although, too often, the first quarrel is but the prelude to others of a more violent kind, that end in severing the most sacred of all bonds, or rendering the life that might have been one of the purest felicity, an existence of misery. When Edward comes home to-night, forget every thing but your own error, and freely confess that. Then, all will be sunshine in a moment, although the light will fall and sparkle upon dewy tear-drops."

"I was mad to treat him so!" was Esther's response to this, as she paced the floor, with uneasy step. "Oh! if he should never return."

Once possessed with the idea that he would not return, the poor wife was in an agony of fear. No suggestion made by her aunt in the least relieved her mind. One thought—one fear—absorbed every thing else. Thus passed the evening, until ten o'clock came. From that time Esther began to listen anxiously for her husband's return, but hour after hour went by, and she was still a tearful watcher.

"I shall go mad if I sit here any longer!" murmured Huntley to himself, as the music came rushing upon his agitated soul, and, rising abruptly, he retired. How still appeared the half deserted streets! Coldly the night air fell upon him, but the fever in his veins was unabated. He walked first up one street and then down another, with rapid steps, and this was continued for hours. Then the thought of going home crossed his mind. But he set his teeth firmly, and murmured audibly:

"Oh! to be defied, and charged with being a tyrant? And has it come to this so soon?"

The more Huntley brooded, in this unhappy mood, over his wife's words and conduct, the denser and more widely refracting became the medium through which he saw. His pride continually excited his mind, and threw a thick veil over all the gentler emotions of his heart. He was beside himself.

At one o'clock he found himself standing in front of a hotel, his mind made up to desert the affectionate young creature, who, in a moment of thoughtlessness, had set her will in opposition to his,—to leave the city, under an assumed name, by the earliest opportunity, and go, he knew not nor cared not where. Blind passion was his prompter and guide. In this feverish state he entered the hotel and called for a bed.

Eleven, twelve, one o'clock came, and found Mrs Huntley in a state of wild agitation. Edward had not yet returned. The silence and evident distress of Mrs Carlisle struck down the heart of Esther, almost as much as her own fears. The too vivid recollection of one terrible event in her own life completely unbalanced the aunt's mind, and took away all power to sustain her niece.

"I will go in search of him, aunt!" exclaimed Esther, as the clock struck two. "He cannot leave the city before daylight. I will find him, and confess all my folly before it is too late."

"But where will you go, my child?" Mrs Carlisle asked in a sad voice.

"Where—where shall I go?" eagerly inquired Mrs Huntley.

"It is midnight, Esther. You cannot find him now."

"But I must see him before he leaves me, perhaps for ever! It will kill me. If I wait until morning, it will be too late."

Mrs Carlisle bent her eyes to the floor, and for the space of more than a minute remained in deep thought. She then said, in a calm voice :

"Esther, I cannot believe that Edward will desert you on so slight a provocation. For a few hours his mind may be blinded with passion, and be swayed by false judgment. But morning will find him cooler and more reflective. He will see his error, and repent of any mad act he may have contemplated. Still, to guard against the worst of consequences, should this salutary change not take place, I think it would be best for you to go early to the boat, and by meeting him prevent a step that may cost you each a life of wretchedness."

"I will do it! He shall not go away! Oh! if I could once more meet him! all would be reconciled on the instant."

Confident in her own mind that Edward had determined to go away from the city in the morning, and fully resolved upon what she would do, Esther threw herself upon the bed, and in snatches of uneasy slumber passed the remainder of that dreadful night. At day-dawn she was up, and making preparations for going to the boat to intercept her husband.

"Be self-possessed, my dear niece," urged Mrs Carlisle, in a voice that trembled so she could scarcely speak.

Esther tried to reply, but, though her lips and tongue moved, there was no utterance. Turning away, just as

the sun threw his first rays into her chamber window, she went down stairs, and her aunt, no longer able to restrain herself, covered her face with her hands and wept.

On the day before, Esther had laid her gloves on one of the parlour tables, and she went in to get them. It was so dark that she could not see, and she, therefore, opened a window and pushed back one of the shutters. As she did so, a sound between a sigh and a groan fell upon her ear, and caused her to turn with a start. There lay her husband asleep upon one of the sofas! A wild cry that she could not restrain burst from her lips, and, springing toward him, she threw her arms about his neck as he arose, startled, from his recumbent position.

An hour's reflection, alone in the room he had taken at the hotel, satisfied Huntley that he was wrong in not going home. By the aid of his pass-key he entered, silently, at the very time his wife resolved to seek him in the morning, and, throwing himself upon a sofa in the parlour to think what he should next do, thought himself to sleep.

All was, of course, reconciled. With tears of joy and contrition Esther acknowledged her error. Huntley had his own share of blame in his impatient temper, and this he was also ready to confess. He did not, however, own that he had even for a moment entertained the thought of deserting his wife on such slight provocation, nor did she confess the fearful suspicion that had crossed her mind.

It was their first and last quarrel.

A DOMESTIC SKETCH.

HOW TO CORRECT A HUSBAND'S FAULTS.

"Now, just look, Mr Jones!—I declare! it gives me a shock to see you go to a drawer. What do you want?—Tell me, and I will get it for you."

Mrs Jones springs to the side of her husband, who has gone to the bureau for something, and pushes him away.

"There now! Just look at the confusion you have made! What do you want, Mr Jones?"

The husband throws an angry look upon his wife, mutters something that she cannot understand, and then turns away and leaves the room.

"It is too bad!" scolds Mrs Jones, to herself, commencing the work of restoring the drawer to order that her husband has thrown topsy-turvy.

"I never saw such a man! He has no kind of order about him; and then, if I speak a word, he goes off in a huff. But I wont have my things for ever in confusion."

In the mean time, Mr Jones, in a pet, leaves the house, and goes to his shop without a clean pocket-handkerchief for which he had been in search. Half of the afternoon

passes before he gets over the ill humour, and then he does not feel happy. Mrs Jones is by no means comfortable in mind. She is really sorry that she spoke so roughly, although she does not acknowledge, even to herself, that she has done wrong, for every now and then she utters some censure against the careless habits that were really annoying and inexcusable. They had been married five years, and all that time Mrs Jones had complained, but to no good purpose. Sometimes the husband would get angry, and sometimes he would laugh at his wife; but he made no effort to reform himself.

"Mr Jones, why will you do so?" said Mrs Jones, on the evening of the same day. "You are the most trying man alive."

"Pity you had not the chance to try another," retorted Mr Jones, sarcastically.

The offence given was a careless overturning of Mrs Jones's work basket, and the scattering of needles, cottons, scissors, wax, and a dozen little et ceteras about the floor.

The reply of Mr Jones hurt his wife. It seemed unkind. He had brought home a new book, which he had intended reading aloud; but the face of Mrs Jones looked so grave after the overturning of the work-basket, that he felt no disposition to read to her, but contented himself with enjoying the book himself.

It must be said that Mr Jones was a very trying man indeed; as his wife had alleged. He could open closets and drawers as handily as any one, but the thought of shutting either, never entered his mind. The frequent reproofs of his wife, such as—

"Had you any doors in the house where you were born?" or,

"Please to shut the drawer, will you, Mr Jones?" or,

"You are the most disorderly man in existence," or,

"You are enough to try the patience of a saint, Mr Jones," produced no effect. In fact, Mr Jones seemed to grow worse and worse every day instead of better. The natural habits of order and regularity which his wife possessed, were not respected in the least degree. He drew his boots off in the parlour, and left them in the middle of the floor, put his hat on the piano, instead of hanging it up in the passage—tumbled her drawers whenever he went to them—left his shaving apparatus on the dressing table or bureau—splashed the water about, and spoiled the wall paper in washing, and spite of all that could be said to him, would neglect to take the soap out of the basin—spattered every thing round him when he washed,—and did a hundred other careless things, that gave his wife a world of trouble, annoyed her sorely, and kept her scolding him nearly all the time. This scolding irritated him a good deal, but it never for a moment made him think seriously about reforming his bad habits.

One day he came in to dinner. It was a hot day. He went up into the chamber where his wife was sitting, and threw himself into a large arm chair; took off his hat and tossed it over upon the bed right in the midst of half a dozen lace collars, newly done up; and kicked off his boots with such energy that one of them landed upon the bureau, and the other in the clothes-basket, soiling a

white dress just from the ironing-table. Poor Mrs Jones was grievously tried. The husband expected a storm, but no storm broke. He looked at his wife as she lifted his hat from the bed and put it on the mantle-piece, and took his boots and put them in a closet, from which she brought out his slippers and placed them beside him, but he did not understand the expression of her face exactly, nor feel comfortable about it. Mrs Jones did not seem angry, but hurt. After she had handed him his slippers, she took the soiled dress from the clothes-basket, over which she had spent nearly half an hour at the ironing-table, and attempted to remove the dirt that the boots had left upon it. But she tried in vain. The pure white muslin was hopelessly soiled, and would have to go into the washing tub before it would again be fit to wear.

"If you knew, Henry," she said, in a voice that touched her husband's feelings, as she laid aside the dress, "how much trouble you give me, sometimes, I am sure you would be more particular."

"Do I really give you much trouble, Jane?" Mr Jones asked, as if a new idea had broken in upon his mind. "I am sure I am sorry for it."

"Indeed, you do. If you would only be more thoughtful and orderly, you would save me a great deal of labour. I shall have to wash out this dress myself, now, for the washerwoman is gone, and I cannot trust Sally with it. I spent nearly half an hour in ironing it to-day, hot as it is."

"I am very sorry, indeed, Jane. It was a careless

trick in me, I must confess ; and if you will forgive me, I will promise not to offend again."

All this was new. Both Mr and Mrs Jones felt surprised at themselves and each other. He had offended, and she did not get angry ; she had been annoyed, and he was really sorry for what he had done. Light broke into both their minds, and both made an instant resolution to be more careful in future of their words and actions towards each other ; and they were more careful. In the exercise of self-denial, the change has become radical.

THE END.

1853.

**NEW
ILLUSTRATED WORKS.**

BOOKS FOR PRESENTS. BOOKS FOR THE YOUNG.

SABBATH SCHOOL REWARDS,

&c. &c.



LONDON:
T. NELSON AND SONS, PATERNOSTER ROW;
AND EDINBURGH.

1853.

**NEW
ILLUSTRATED WORKS.**

BOOKS FOR PRESENTS. BOOKS FOR THE YOUNG.

SABBATH SCHOOL REWARDS,

dc. dc.



**LONDON:
T. NELSON AND SONS, PATERNOSTER ROW;
AND EDINBURGH.**

NEW WORKS

PUBLISHED BY

THOMAS NELSON AND SONS,

LONDON AND EDINBURGH.

NELSONS' LIBRARY FOR TRAVELLERS AND THE FIRESIDE.

THE BRITISH CABINET IN 1853: Lives of the Present Ministry—Lord Aberdeen, Lord Palmerston, Lord John Russell, Mr. Gladstone, &c. &c. Foolscape 8vo, paper boards, portrait, price 1s. 6d. Neatly bound in fancy cloth, 2s.

ANNA LEE; or, The Maiden, the Wife, and the Mother. By T. S. ARTHUR. Author of "Home Scenes," &c. Paper boards, with beautiful Frontispiece and Vignette, price 1s. 6d. Neatly bound in fancy cloth, 2s.

THE WIDE WIDE WORLD. Foolscape 8vo, with Frontispiece and Vignette, paper boards, with neat pictorial cover, price 1s. 6d. Neatly bound in fancy cloth, 2s.

GRACE HOWARD; or, The Family at Glen Luna. Foolscape 8vo, paper boards, with pictorial cover, Frontispiece and Vignette, price 1s. 6d. Neatly bound in fancy cloth, 2s.

REFORMS AND REFORMERS. By H. B. STANTON, Esq. With Portrait of JOSEPH HUME, Esq.; M. P. Foolscape 8vo, paper boards, price 1s. Neatly bound in fancy cloth, 1s. 6d.

THE MAYFLOWER. By HARRIET BEECHER STOWE. Foolscape 8vo, paper boards, with Frontispiece and Vignette, price 1s. Neatly bound in fancy cloth, 1s. 6d.

UNCLE TOM'S CABIN. By H. B. STOWE. Foolscape 8vo, paper boards, with Frontispiece and Vignette, price 1s. Neatly bound in fancy cloth, 1s. 6d.

HOME SCENES. By T. S. ARTHUR. Foolscape 8vo, with fancy paper boards, price 1s. Neatly bound in fancy cloth, 1s. 6d.

LIFE OF WELLINGTON, with Lord Brougham's celebrated Oration. Foolscape 8vo, paper boards, with numerous illustrations, price 1s. Neatly bound in fancy cloth, 1s. 6d.

INTERESTING NEW WORKS.

THE NORTHERN COASTS OF AMERICA AND THE HUDSON'S BAY TERRITORIES. A Narrative of Discovery and Adventure. Post 8vo, handsomely bound in cloth, 4s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 5s. Morocco elegant, 11s. 6d.

VOYAGES ROUND THE WORLD, from the death of Captain Cook to the present time. Post 8vo, neatly bound in cloth, price 4s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 5s. Morocco elegant, 11s. 6d.

EXPLORING EXPEDITIONS TO THE PACIFIC AND THE SOUTH SEAS, under the English, French, and American Governments. With Steel Engravings. By J. JENKINS, Esq. Post 8vo, handsomely bound in cloth, price 4s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 5s. Morocco elegant, 11s. 6d.

MEMOIRS OF THE COURT OF PRUSSIA. Beautifully Illustrated. Translated from the German. Crown 8vo, handsomely bound in cloth, price 6s. Gilt leaves, 7s. Morocco elegant, 11s. 6d.

THE BOOK OF FABLES; illustrated by Stories from Real Life. With Twenty Engravings. Foolscap 8vo, beautifully bound in fancy cloth, price 2s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 3s. Morocco elegant, 7s.

DREAM LIFE. By Ix MARVEL, author of "Reveries of a Bachelor." Foolscap 8vo, beautifully bound in fancy cloth, price 2s. Gilt leaves, 2s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 6s.

HISTORY OF THE PURITANS IN ENGLAND, AND THE PILGRIM FATHERS. By the REV. PROFESSOR STOWELL and DR. D. WILSON, F.S.A. Scot. Post 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 4s. 6d. Mor. extra, 11s. 6d.

RUINS OF SACRED AND HISTORIC LANDS. Babylon—Nineveh—Palestine—Egypt—India—Central America—Italy, &c. &c., including a Narrative of the Recent Discoveries at Nineveh, &c. Foolscap 8vo, handsomely bound in cloth, price 3s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 4s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 7s. 6d.

THE MECHANISM OF THE HEAVENS. By PROFESSOR OLMPSTED, LL.D. Post 8vo, handsomely bound in cloth, with twenty-four large Telescope Views of Lord Rosse's discoveries, &c., and about seventy Wood Engravings. Price, 5s. Gilt leaves, 6s. Morocco elegant, 11s. 6d.

MISS M'INTOSH'S WORKS.

CONQUEST AND SELF-CONQUEST; or, Which Makes the Hero? and **PRAISE AND PRINCIPLE;** or, For What Shall I Live? Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 3s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 4s. 6d.

GRACE ELLIOT; or, To Seem and To Be: and **ANNIE DONALDSON;** or, Evenings at the Old Manor House. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 3s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 4s. 6d.

EDINBURGH CABINET LIBRARY.

New and Enlarged Editions.

HISTORY OF ARABIA AND ITS PEOPLE. By Dr. CRICHTON. Post 8vo, handsomely bound in cloth, and beautifully illustrated, price 5s. Gilt leaves, 6s. Morocco elegant, 11s. 6d.

HISTORY OF BRITISH INDIA. By HUGH MURRAY, F.R.S.E. With Narrative of the Afghan War, The Conquest of Scinde and Gwalior, The War in the Punjab. With Portrait of Sir Charles Napier. Post 8vo, price 5s. Gilt leaves, 6s. Morocco elegant, 11s. 6d.

POLYNESIA: or, the Island World of the South Sea and the Pacific. By the Right Rev. BISHOP RUSSELL, of St. John's College, Oxford. Post 8vo, with beautiful Steel Frontispiece and Vignette, price 4s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 5s. Morocco elegant, 11s. 6d.

CIRCUMNAVIGATION OF THE GLOBE—Narratives of Maritime Discovery and Adventure. Post 8vo, with fine Steel Frontispiece and Vignette, price 4s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 5s. Morocco elegant, 11s. 6d.

HISTORY OF EGYPT: HER TEMPLES AND MONUMENTS. By the Rev. BISHOP RUSSELL. With a Narrative of all the Recent Discoveries in Hieroglyphics. Post 8vo, handsomely bound in cloth, and beautifully illustrated, price 4s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 5s. Morocco elegant, 11s. 6d.

DISCOVERY AND ADVENTURE IN THE POLAR SEAS AND REGIONS. By SIR JOHN LESLIE, &c. With Steel Portrait of Sir John Franklin, and a Narrative of all the Recent Expeditions. Post 8vo, price 4s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 5s. Morocco elegant, 11s. 6d.

TRAVELS AND RESEARCHES OF ALEXANDER VON HUMBOLDT. With a Narrative of his most Recent Researches, including his Celebrated Journey to the Ural Mountains, Exploration of the Altai Range, and the Caspian Sea, &c. &c. Price 4s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 5s. Morocco elegant, 11s. 6d.

PALESTINE: or, THE HOLY LAND. By the Right Rev. BISHOP RUSSELL, of St. John's College, Oxford. With a narrative of the Visits and Researches of recent Travellers, including an Account of the late American Expedition to the Dead Sea and the River Jordan, &c. &c. With Engravings, post 8vo, price 4s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 5s. Morocco elegant, 11s. 6d.

LIFE OF SIR WALTER RALEIGH. By P. FRASER TYTLER, Esq. Post 8vo, cloth, price 4s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 5s. Morocco elegant, 11s. 6d.

LIFE OF HENRY THE EIGHTH. By P. FRASER TYTLER, Esq. Post 8vo, cloth, price 4s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 5s. Morocco elegant, 11s. 6d.

NEW ILLUSTRATED WORKS FOR PRESENTS, &c.

THE SWISS FAMILY ROBINSON. Beautifully Illustrated. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 3s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 4s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 7s. 6d.

STORIES FROM SWITZERLAND AND THE TYROL. Beautifully Illustrated. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 3s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 4s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 7s. 6d.

THE ROMANCE OF NATURAL HISTORY. By C. WEBBER. Beautifully Illustrated. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 3s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 4s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 7s. 6d.

THE ISLAND HOME; or, THE YOUNG CASTAWAYS. By CHRISTOPHER ROMAUNT, Esq. Beautifully Illustrated. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 3s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 4s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 7s. 6d.

PICTURES OF TRAVEL AND ADVENTURE. Beautifully Illustrated. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 4s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 7s. 6d.

ROBINSON CRUSOE. Beautiful edition, large type, foolscap 8vo, with fine Engravings from designs by GILBERT, price 3s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 4s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 7s. 6d.

THE PILGRIM'S PROGRESS. Foolscap 8vo, beautifully illustrated, price 3s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 4s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 7s. 6d.

GRACE HOWARD, AND THE FAMILY AT GLEN LUNA. By AMY LOTHPROP. Fine Edition. Foolscap 8vo, beautifully bound in cloth, with Frontispiece, price 3s. 6d. Gilt leaves, price 4s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 7s. 6d.

MAURICE GRAY, AND OTHER STORIES. A Book for Boys. Foolscap 8vo, beautifully illustrated, price 3s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 4s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 7s. 6d.

AMY ROSE, AND OTHER STORIES. A Book for Girls. Foolscap 8vo, beautifully illustrated, price 3s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 4s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 7s. 6d.

THE SEASONS OF THE YEAR; or, The Hand of God as Manifested in His Works. With two beautiful Steel Engravings from designs by BENNET FOSTER, Esq. Price 3s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 4s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 7s. 6d.

UNCLE TOM'S CABIN. Beautiful edition, large type. With Life of MRS. STOWE. Fcap 8vo, handsomely bound, price 3s. 6d. SAME EDITION. Splendidly illustrated, and richly gilt, adapted for a Present Book. Price 5s. Morocco elegant, 11s. 6d.

THE WIDE WIDE WORLD. By ELIZABETH WETHERELL. Fine Edition. Foolscap 8vo, beautifully bound in cloth, with Frontispiece and Vignette, price 3s. 6d. Cloth extra, richly gilt, price 5s. Morocco elegant, 10s.

BOOKS FOR THE FAMILY LIBRARY.

HOME—a Book for Young Ladies. Foolscap 8vo, with beautiful Frontispiece and Vignette, cloth, 2s. Gilt leaves, 2s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 6s.

SEED-TIME AND HARVEST: or, Sow Well and Reap Well. A Book for the Young. By the Rev. W. K. TWEDDIE, D.D., Tolbooth Free Church, Edinburgh. Fcp. 8vo, cloth, 2s. Gilt leaves, 2s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 6s.

KIND WORDS AWAKEN KIND ECHOES. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 2s. Gilt leaves, 2s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 6s.

MINISTER AND PEOPLE: or, Lights and Shadows in the Pastor's Life. A Tale. With Preface by the Rev. Dr. MASSIE, London. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 2s. Gilt leaves, 2s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 6s.

THE CHRISTIAN MISSIONARY.—Incidents in the Life of the Rev. Dr. Judson, Missionary to Burmah. Foolscap 8vo, price 2s. Gilt leaves, 2s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 6s.

LIFE OF SARAH B. JUDSON. By FANNY FORESTER. Foolscap 8vo, price 2s. Gilt leaves, 2s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 6s.

THE YOUNG LADY'S COMPANION. By the Rev. HOLLIS READ. Foolscap 8vo, price 2s. Gilt leaves, 2s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 6s.

THE HAND OF GOD IN HISTORY. By the Rev. HOLLIS READ. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 2s. Gilt leaves, 2s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 7s.

THE PLANETARY AND STELLAR WORLDS; or, THE DISCOVERIES OF MODERN ASTRONOMY. With numerous Telescopic Views. Foolscap 8vo, price 2s. Gilt leaves, 2s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 7s.

SUCCESS IN LIFE. A Book for Young Men. Foolscap 8vo, with Beautiful Engraved Title. Elegantly bound in cloth, price 3s. Gilt leaves, 3s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 7s.

MEMORIALS OF EARLY GENIUS, AND ACHIEVEMENTS IN THE PURSUIT OF KNOWLEDGE. With Engravings. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 2s. Cloth extra, richly gilt, 3s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 7s.

OLIVER CROMWELL. By Dr. D. WILSON, F.S.A., Scot. With Engravings. Foolscap 8vo, handsomely bound in cloth, price 2s. Cloth extra, richly gilt, 3s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 7s.

MEMORIALS OF THE DAWN OF THE REFORMATION IN EUROPE. With Engravings. Foolscap 8vo, handsomely bound in cloth, price 2s. Cloth extra, richly gilt, 3s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 7s.

FRANCE AND HER RELIGIOUS HISTORY: With Sketches of her Martyrs and Reformers. Foolscap 8vo, handsomely bound in cloth, price 2s. Cloth extra, richly gilt, 3s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 7s.

CABINET EDITIONS OF THE POETS,

THE LIFE AND POETICAL WORKS OF THOMAS CAMPBELL, 18mo. cloth, with beautiful Steel Engravings. Price 2s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 8s. Morocco elegant, 6s.

COWPER'S POETICAL WORKS. With beautiful Steel Engravings, 18mo. cloth, price 2s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 8s. Morocco elegant, 6s.

LONGFELLOW'S POETICAL WORKS. With beautiful Steel Engravings, 18mo. cloth, price 2s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 8s. Morocco elegant, 6s.

Also in Large Type, suitable for Handsome Gift-Books, &c.

COWPER'S POETICAL WORKS. Beautifully printed in foolscap 8vo, with fine Steel Engravings, 4s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 5s. Morocco elegant, 10s.

MILTON'S POETICAL WORKS. Foolscap 8vo, with fine Steel Engravings, price 4s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 5s. Morocco elegant, 10s.

POETICAL WORKS AND REMAINS OF HENRY KIRKE WHITE. With beautiful Steel Engravings. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 4s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 5s. Morocco elegant, 10s.

THE BOOK OF ENGLISH POETRY. With fine Steel Engravings. Price 4s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 5s. Morocco elegant, 10s.

THE POETICAL WORKS OF CAMPBELL AND KIRKE WHITE. Beautifully illustrated and handsomely bound in cloth. Foolscap 8vo, price 4s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 5s. Morocco elegant, 10s.

FIRESIDE LIBRARY OF TALES, &c.

Miss M'Intosh's Works.

CONQUEST AND SELF-CONQUEST; or, Which makes the Hero? Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 2s. Gilt leaves, 2s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 9s.

PRaise AND PRINcIPLE; or, For What Shall I Live? Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 2s. Gilt leaves, 2s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 6s.

Conquest and Self-Conquest, and Praise and Principle, 2 vols. in 1, cloth plain, price 3s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 4s. 6d.

GRACE ELLIOT; or, To Seem and to Be. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 2s. Gilt leaves, 2s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 6s.

ANNIE DONALDSON; or, Evenings at Donaldson Manor. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 2s. Gilt leaves, 2s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 6s.

Grace Elliot, and Annie Donaldson, 2 vols. in 1, cloth plain, price 3s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 4s.

TALES FOR ALL SEASONS. By FANNY FORESTER. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 2s. Gilt leaves, 2s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 6s. 6d.

BOOKS FOR SCHOOL PRIZES, &c.

SPLENDIDLY ILLUSTRATED.

Foolscap 8vo, handsomely bound in cloth, 2s. 6d.**Cloth extra, richly gilt, 3s. 6d.****Morocco elegant, 7s.****SCENES OF MODERN TRAVEL AND ADVENTURE.** With Engravings.**PERILS AND ADVENTURES ON THE DEEP.** With Engravings.**SCENES FROM THE HISTORY OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH.** With Engravings.**INCIDENTS OF MISSIONARY ENTERPRISE.** With Engravings.**STORIES FROM EUROPEAN HISTORY.** With Engravings.**LAST DAYS OF EMINENT CHRISTIANS.** With Frontispiece.**NATURAL HISTORY OF BEASTS, BIRDS, FISHES, &c.** With One Hundred Engravings.**BOOKS FOR SCHOOL PRIZES, &c. 18mo.****THE WHALE AND ITS CAPTORS.** By CHENEY. 18mo, cloth plain, price 1s. 6d. Cloth, gilt leaves, 2s.**BIOGRAPHY OF SELF-TAUGHT MEN.** 18mo, cloth plain, price 1s. 6d. Cloth, gilt leaves, 2s.**DANGERS OF THE DEEP.** With Engravings, 18mo, cloth, gilt leaves, 2s.**SCENES OF TRAVEL AND ADVENTURE IN CENTRAL AFRICA.** With Engravings, 18mo, cloth, gilt leaves, 2s.**LIFE OF NAPOLEON AND HISTORY OF FRANCE TO THE DEATH OF LOUIS PHILIPPE.** With Engravings, 18mo, cloth plain, price 1s. 6d. Cloth, gilt leaves, 2s.**MRS. SIGOURNEY'S POETICAL WORKS.** With Steel Portrait, 18mo, cloth, gilt leaves, 2s.**GOLDSMITH'S POETICAL WORKS, AND VICAR OF WAKEFIELD.** With Engravings, 18mo, cloth, gilt leaves, 2s.**BOOK OF USEFUL AND ORNAMENTAL KNITTING AND NETTING WORK.** Square 16mo, cloth, gilt leaves, price 2s., with Illustrations.**BOOK OF CROCHET WORK.** Square 16mo, cloth, gilt leaves, price 2s. 6d. With Illustrations.

SUPERIOR PRESENT BOOKS.**Foolscap 8vo, cloth extra, richly gilt, 3s. 6d.****Morocco elegant, 7s.****WAYSIDE FLOWERS.** Tales and Pencilings by FANNY FORESTER, (Mrs. JUDSON.) Foolscap 8vo. With two beautiful illuminated Plates.**THE SOUVENIR.** A Gift for all Seasons. Containing Tales, Poetry, and Music. With two beautiful illuminated Plates.**THE KEEPSAKE:** A Fireside Companion of Tales, Sketches, and Poetry. With two beautiful illuminated Plates.**EVENINGS AT DERLEY MANOR.** Pencilings and Sketches of the English Poets, and their Favourite Scenes.**THE GIFT BOOK OF BIOGRAPHY FOR YOUNG LADIES.** By Miss KENDRICK and Mrs. MARIA L. CHILD. With Engravings.**BEAUTIES OF MODERN BRITISH POETRY.** Systematically arranged by D. GRANT, Esq., with fine Steel Frontispiece.**BEAUTIES OF MODERN SACRED POETRY.** Systematically arranged, with Preface; by W. M'COMBIE, Esq., Author of "Hours of Thought."**DAILY TEXT BOOKS, &c.****GREEN PASTURES:** or, Daily Food for the Lord's Flock. By the Rev. JAMES SMITH. 32mo, cloth gilt, price 1s. Morocco, 2s.**STILL WATERS:** or, Refreshment for the Lord's Flock at Eventide. By the Rev. JAMES SMITH. 32mo, gilt, price 1s. Morocco, 2s.**THE CHRISTIAN'S DAILY BREAD.** A Text Book of Scripture Truth and Promises, for every day in the year. Square 48mo. Roan plain, price 6d. Roan gilt, 9d. With tuck, 1s.**BIBLE READINGS;** or, The Christian's Daily Monitor, by the Rev. JAMES SMITH. Square 48mo. Roan plain, 6d. Roan gilt, 9d. With tuck, 1s.**A CHAPLET OF FLOWERS,** comprising a Scripture Text, with a Gem or Thought illustrating its meaning, for every day in the year. Square 48mo. Roan plain, price 6d. Roan gilt, 9d. With tuck, 1s.**COMPANION BY THE WAY, FOR A CHRISTIAN PILGRIM.** Square 48mo. Roan plain, price 6d. Roan gilt, 9d. With tuck 1s.**THE SHEPHERD OF ISRAEL;** or, "Faithful is he that hath called you." Square 48mo. Roan plain, price 6d. Roan gilt, 9d. With tuck, 1s.**THE FAITHFUL PROMISER.** Square 48mo. Roan plain, price 6d. Roan gilt, 9d. With tuck, 1s.

VALUABLE RELIGIOUS WORKS.

GLAD TIDINGS; or, The Gospel of Peace—A Series of Daily Readings for Christian Disciples. By the Rev. Dr. TWEDDIE, author of "Seed Time and Harvest," &c. Fcp. 8vo, cloth, 2s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 3s. Morocco elegant, 7s.

DAILY BIBLE READINGS FOR THE LORD'S HOUSEHOLD. By the Rev. JAMES SMITH, 18mo, cloth gilt, 2s. Mor. plain, 3s. 6d. Mor. extra, 5s.

THE BOOK OF FAMILY WORSHIP AND HELPS TO DEVOTION. By the Rev. W. B. CLARK. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 2s. Gilt leaves 2s. 6d. Morocco antique, 5s. 6d.

THE CONGREGATIONAL TUNE BOOK, Containing upwards of 270 of the most admired Psalm and Hymn Tunes, Chants, &c. arranged for four voices, by ADAM WRIGHT, Esq., Organist of Rev. J. Angell James Chapel, Birmingham. Cloth, price 3s. 6d. Half morocco, 6s.

ELIJAH THE TISHBITE. New and elegant edition. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 2s. Gilt leaves, 2s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 7s.

ELISHA. By Krummacher, with Preface by BICKERSTETH. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 2s. Gilt leaves, 2s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 7s.

BOGATSKY'S GOLDEN TREASURY. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 2s. Gilt leaves, 2s. 6d. Morocco elegant, 7s.

FAMILY PICTURES FROM THE BIBLE. 18mo, cloth, price 1s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 2s.

THE WORLD TO COME. By ISAAC WATTS. 18mo, cloth, price 1s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 2s.

JENKS' FAMILY AND PRIVATE DEVOTIONS. 18mo, cloth, price 1s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 2s.

A SLEEP IN JESUS; or, Words of Consolation for Bereaved Parents. 18mo, cloth, gilt edges, 1s. 6d.

CHRISTIAN BIOGRAPHY—Lives of Bryan, Hall, and Henry. By the Rev. Dr. JAMES HAMILTON. 18mo, cloth, gilt leaves, 1s. 6d.

BARROW'S (DR. ISAAC) WHOLE WORKS, 3 volumes 8vo. With Life, by the Rev. JAMES HAMILTON, D.D., London. Cloth, price 33s.

BISHOP HALL'S CONTEMPLATIONS. With Life, by the Rev. JAMES HAMILTON, D.D., London. One handsome volume 8vo, price 7s. 6d.

BISHOP HORNE'S COMMENTARY ON THE PSALMS. One volume 8vo. price 6s.

LEIGHTON'S (ARCHBISHOP) WHOLE WORKS. With Life. Complete in one volume 8vo, price 7s. 6d.

MILNER'S HISTORY OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH. Complete in one volume 8vo, price 10s. 6d.

BOOKS OF TRAVEL, BIOGRAPHY, &c.

CHINA: Sketches of the Country, Religion, and Customs of the Chinese. Illustrated. Royal 32mo, cloth, price 1s. 3d. Cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.

THE ARCTIC REGIONS. Royal 32mo, cloth, price 1s. 3d. Cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.

THE ISLAND WORLD OF THE PACIFIC. By CHENEY. Royal 32mo, cloth, price 1s. 3d. Cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.

WATTS' SCRIPTURE HISTORY, Complete. Royal 32mo, cloth, price 1s. 3d. Cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.

THE YOUNG LADY'S FRIEND. Royal 32mo, cloth, price 1s. 3d. Cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.

THE GIRL'S BOOK. By MRS. SIGOURNEY. Royal 32mo, cloth, price 1s. 3d. Cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.

THE BOY'S BOOK. By MRS. SIGOURNEY. Royal 32mo, cloth, price 1s. 3d. Cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.

STEPHEN'S TRAVELS IN THE HOLY LAND. Royal 32mo, cloth, price 1s. 3d. Cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.

THE BOOK OF NATURAL HISTORY. Royal 32mo, cloth, price 1s. 3d. Cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.

THE BOOK OF ENTERTAINING AND INSTRUCTIVE ANECDOTE. Royal 32mo, cloth, price 1s. 3d. Cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.

EVENINGS AT HOME. Royal 32mo, cloth, price 1s. 3d. Cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.

CURIOSITIES AND WONDERS OF NATURE AND ART. Royal 32mo, cloth, price 1s. 3d. Cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.

ADVENTURES OF ROBINSON CRUSOE. Royal 32mo, cloth, price 1s. 3d. Cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.

MILTON'S POETICAL WORKS. Paradise Lost and Regained. Royal 32mo, cloth, price 1s. 3d. Cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.

LONGFELLOW'S POETICAL WORKS. With Steel Portrait. Royal 32mo, cloth, price 1s. 3d. Cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.

HISTORY OF SANDFORD AND MERTON. Royal 32mo, cloth, price 1s. 3d. Cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.

FOXE'S BOOK OF MARTYRS. Royal 32mo, cloth, price 1s. 3d. Cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.

KIRKE WHITE'S POETICAL WORKS. With Life by SOUTHBY. Royal 32mo, cloth, price 1s. 3d. Cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.

CHEEVER'S MEMORIALS OF A YOUTHFUL CHRISTIAN. Royal 32mo, cloth, price 1s. 3d. Cloth gilt, 1s. 6d.

NELSONS' BRITISH LIBRARY, IN-CLASSIFIED VOLUMES.

- G**LEANINGS OF SACRED PHILOSOPHY. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 1s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 2s.
- L**IVES OF ILLUSTRIOUS MEN. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 1s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 2s.
- T**ALES FOR ALL READERS. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 1s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 2s.
- S**TORIES FROM CHURCH HISTORY. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 1s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 2s.
- S**TORIES OF MISSIONARY ENTERPRISE. Foolscap 8vo, cloth, price 1s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 2s.

ELEGANT GIFT BOOKS.

18mo, with Fine Illuminated Frontispieces and Vignettes.

- T**HE CORONAL. Tales and Pencilings. By MRS. L. H. SIGOURNEY. 18mo, cloth, gilt leaves, price 2s. Morocco elegant, 5s.
- T**HE GEM; or, FIRESIDE TALES. 18mo, cloth, price 2s. Morocco elegant, 5s.
- C**ILARA'S AMUSEMENTS. By MRS. ANNA BACHE. 18mo, cloth, price 2s. Morocco elegant, 5s.

Royal 32mo, gilt leaves, 1s. 6d. Mor. extra, 3s. 6d.

The Forget-Me-Not.
A Parting Gift.
Gift of Love and Friendship.
Songs of Home and Happiness.
Emblems and Poetry of Flowers.
Spring Wild Flowers.
Elijah the Tishbite.
The Olney Hymns.
Bogatky's Golden Treasury.
The Lady of the Lake.

Marmion. By Sir Walter Scott.
Paul and Virginia, and the Exiles of Siberia.
Thomson's Seasons, and the Castle of Indolence.
The Queen's Wake. By the Ettrick Shepherd.
The Harp of Judah.
Annals of the Poor
Stories and Sketches. By Todd.

THE JEWEL GIFT BOOKS.

32mo, cloth gilt, 1s. Cloth extra, gilt, 1s. 6d.

The Farewell Gift.
The Remembrancer.
The Poetry of Flowers.

The Keepsake.
The Forget-Me-Not.

- L**ANGUAGE, POETRY, AND SENTIMENT OF FLOWERS. 48mo, cloth, extra gilt, with beautiful Illuminated Frontispiece and Vignette, 1s. 6d.

THE ROYAL JUVENILE LIBRARY,

Cloth plain, price 2s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 3s.

SPLENDIDLY ILLUSTRATED.

THE SWISS FAMILY ROBINSON. With Eight Engravings from Designs by DICKES, GILBERT, &c.

ADVENTURES OF ROBINSON CRUSOE. With Eight Engravings from Designs by GILBERT.

THE HAPPY HOLIDAYS. With Eight Engravings from Designs by B. FOSTER.

HISTORY OF SANDFORD AND MERTON. With Eight Engravings from Designs by GILBERT and FOSTER.

NEW SERIES OF VOLUMES FOR THE YOUNG.

Foolscap 8vo, Large Type.

SUMMER DAYS; or, The Cousins. With beautiful Frontispiece and Vignette. Cloth, price 1s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 2s.

HOME PRINCIPLES IN BOYHOOD. With beautiful Frontispiece and Vignette. Cloth, price 1s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 2s.

HAROLD AND LEWIS, AND OTHER STORIES. With beautiful Frontispiece and Vignette. Cloth, price 1s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 2s.

THE CHILDREN AND THE ROBIN, AND OTHER STORIES. With beautiful Frontispiece and Vignette. Cloth, price 1s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 2s.

STORY OF THE MORETON FAMILY. With elegant Frontispiece and Vignette, cloth, price 1s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 2s.

PEBBLES FROM THE SEA-SHORE. With elegant Frontispiece and Vignette, cloth, price 1s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 2s.

RIVERBANK; or, The Clifford Family. With elegant Frontispiece and Vignette. Cloth, price 1s. 6d. Gilt leaves, 2s.

THE HOLIDAY GIFT FOR BOYS—consisting of Five Volumes of Stories in a Handsome Case, price 1s. 6d.

THE HOLIDAY GIFT FOR GIRLS—consisting of Five Volumes of Stories in a Handsome Case, price 1s. 6d.

BOOKS FOR THE YOUNG.

18mo. With Fine Frontispieces and Vignettes.

THE GREAT SECRET; or, How to be Happy. Neatly bound in cloth, price 1s. Gilt leaves, 1s. 6d.

THE COUSINS; or, Love One Another. Neatly bound in cloth, price 1s. Gilt leaves, 1s. 6d.

ALLEN LUCAS; or, Youthful Decision. Neatly bound in cloth, price 1s. Gilt leaves, 1s. 6d.

CHARLES LINN; or, How to Observe the Golden Rule. Neatly bound in cloth, price 1s. Gilt leaves, 1s. 6d.

THE GOLDEN RULE; or, Do to Others as you would have Others do to You. Neatly bound in cloth, price 1s. Gilt leaves, 1s. 6d.

THE BASKET OF FLOWERS; or, Piety and Truth Triumphant. Neatly bound in cloth, price 1s. Gilt leaves, 1s. 6d.

LITTLE ROBINSON OF PARIS; or, The Triumph of Industry. By **LUCE LONDON.** Neatly bound in cloth, price 1s. Gilt leaves, 1s. 6d.

THE STORY BOOK OF WONDERS IN NATURE AND ART. By **Mrs. SHERWOOD.** Neatly bound in cloth, price 1s. Gilt leaves, 1s. 6d.

THE BOY'S OWN BOOK OF STORIES FROM HISTORY. Neatly bound in cloth, price 1s. Gilt leaves, 1s. 6d.

THE TRIAL OF SKILL; or, Which is the Best Story? Neatly bound in cloth, price 1s. Gilt leaves, 1s. 6d.

TALES FOR THE YOUNG. By **MISS EMBURY.** Neatly bound in cloth, price 1s. Gilt leaves, 1s. 6d.

ANNALS OF THE POOR. By **LEIGH RICHMOND.** Neatly bound in cloth, price 1s. Gilt leaves, 1s. 6d.

SCRIPTURE ILLUSTRATED. With **INTRODUCTION** by **TODD.** Neatly bound in cloth, price 1s. Gilt leaves, 1s. 6d.

SABBATH LIBRARY FOR LITTLE READERS.

Price Sixpence each, with beautiful gilt cover.

Life of Daniel. By **Mrs. Hooker.**
Life of David. By **Mrs. Hooker.**
Todd's Lectures to Children.

Anecdotes of the Bible.
The Dairyman's Daughter.
The Negro Servant.

HOME LIBRARY FOR LITTLE READERS.

Price 6d. each, with beautiful gilt cover. Or 9d. each, fancy cloth, gilt leaves.

- | | |
|---|--|
| Jessie Graham; or, Friends Dear, but Truth Dearer. | Sunshine and Shade; or, The Denham Family. |
| Blind Alice; or, Do Right, if you wish to be Happy. | Sister Mary's Stories. |
| Grace and Clara; or, Be Just as well as Generous. | Story of the Walter Family. |
| Florence Arnot; or, Is She Generous? | The Mother's Story, &c. |
| Ellen Lealie; or, The Reward of Self-Control. | The Well-Spent Hour. |
| Stories for Little Readers. Adorned with Pictures. First Series. | Ellen Carrol. |
| Stories for Little Readers. Adorned with Pictures. Second Series. | Cousin Clara. |
| Love Token for Children. | Mary Rosa. |
| A Kiss for a Blow; or, Stories of Love and Kindness in the Young. | The Little Poetry Book. |
| Little Clara. | The Faithful Dog, &c. |
| Harry Burne. | The Play Hour, &c. |
| | James Thornton. |
| | Harry Sanford. |
| | Wild Flowers. |
| | Harry Edwards. |
| | Stories for the Young. First Series. |
| | Stories for the Young. Second Series. |

SABBATH STORIES FOR LITTLE READERS.

Price One Farthing each.

- | | |
|-------------------------|---------------------|
| Harriet and Edward, &c. | The Golden Key. |
| The Almond Blossom, &c. | The Way to be Happy |
| James Simpson, &c. | Story of Theodora. |

And a variety of others.

Price One Halfpenny each.

- | | |
|--------------------|-------------------------------|
| Little Charles. | The Kind Little Boy, &c. |
| The Broken Flower. | Edith and Charles, &c. |
| Sarah Williams. | Stories on the Lord's Prayer. |

And a variety of others.

Price One Penny each.

- | | |
|------------------------------|------------------------|
| The Children and the Dove. | Who Directs our Steps? |
| Little Frank and his Letter. | The Lark's Nest. |
| Sailor Boy and his Bible. | Lucy Roberts. |

And a variety of others.

Price Twopence each.

- | | |
|------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| Robert, Margaret, and Maria. | The Morning Walk, &c. |
| Robert Ellis. | The Holidays; or, A Visit Home. |
| Honesty the Best Policy. | Jane Scott. |

And a variety of others.

SABBATH STORIES FOR LITTLE READERS.

Price Threepence each.

With Frontispiece and Picture Cover.

The Arthur Family.
The Little Fabulists.

Mary Evana.
Alfred Somerville.

And a variety of others.

Price Fourpence each.

With Frontispiece and Beautiful Gilt Cover.

Sarah and Laura.
Rose and Louisa.
Robert and Emily.

William Bartlett.
Ellen Morrison.
Alfred Singleton.

And a variety of others.

Price Sixpence each.

With Frontispiece and Beautiful Gilt Cover.

Helen Maurice.
The Henderson Family.

Ellen Hart.
Helen and her Cousin.

And a variety of others.

Just-Ready, a series of beautiful

PICTURE REWARD CARDS,

Each containing a Hymn and a neat Engraving.

Price 2d., 3d., 4d., and 6d. per dozen.

NEW PICTURE BOOKS FOR CHILDREN.

UNCLE TOM PICTURE BOOK. In verse. Dedicated, by permission, to Her Grace the Duchess of Sutherland. Small Quarto, price 6d.

A most pleasing and happy adaptation of the leading incidents in Mrs. Stowe's interesting work to the understanding and tastes of the youngest readers. It is admirably fitted to prove a favourite in the nursery library, and no higher recommendation can be needed for it than this, that the poems which constitute its chief features are from the pen of the gifted poetess, Miss Frances Browne.

SIMPLE HANS, AND OTHER FUNNY PICTURES AND STORIES. Numerous Engravings. Small Quarto, price 6d.

This is one of the most humorous books ever published for the nursery, while at the same time it is still more calculated for instruction and amusement, and cannot fail to benefit, while it delights its young readers. The numerous lively illustrations are designed with a special view to the tastes of children; and while they are full of spirit, they are just such as a clever child might be supposed to execute.



